



Kathlyne K. Vies

VIELE RECORDS

1613—1913

Being a Revised and Enlarged Edition of the Viele Genealogy
published in 1909, under the title

TWO HUNDRED AND FIFTY YEARS WITH A DUTCH FAMILY OF NEW YORK

COMPILED AND ARRANGED BY
KATHLYNE KNICKERBACKER VIELE

(Graduate of the Women's Law Class of the University of New York; Member of the Society of Colonial Dames of America, of the Society of Daughters of Holland Dames, of the Huguenot Society, of the New York Genealogical and Biographical Society, of the Daughters of the American Revolution, Etc.)

NEW YORK
TOBIAS A. WRIGHT
1913

1590324

Limited Edition of Sixty Copies
of which this is

No. 8

Note.

Marie du Trieux was the daughter of Philippe du Trieux and his first wife Jaqueline Noirst who on Aug. 15, 1617 registered themselves as members of the Wallcon church at Leiden, Holland. Jaqueline died in 1620 and on July 17, 1621 Philippe du Trieux was betrothed in Amsterdam to his second wife Susanna du Chesne of Sedan. (See N.Y. Gen. and Biog. Record for Jan'y 1914 p.51.)

THE FAMILY OF VIELE

In the preface to the *Viele Genealogy* published in 1909 all that could with any certainty be said regarding the origin of the Family of Viele was that the three original Viele brothers, Aernout, Cornelis and Pieter—who all bore the name of Cornelisen—were by that token the sons of a Cornelis, “probably of a Cornelis who never came to this country.”

It therefore affords the compiler great satisfaction, in which surely every member of the family will share, to announce that this Cornelis has been found in the person of Cornelis Volkertszen, who in 1639 was a well-to-do trader and tavern keeper in New Amsterdam. The baptisms of four of his children are recorded on the register of the Dutch Church in New York—Aernout, 1640, Cornelis, 1643, Jacomyntje, 1645, and Pieter, 1648. These dates very nearly correspond with the dates on which these three men twenty odd years later first took up land—thus indicating that they had arrived at man's estate—Aernout in Beverwyck in 1663, Cornelis in Schenectady in 1668, and Pieter in Schenectady in 1670.

The wife of Cornelis Volkertszen was Marie du Trieux (de Truye), daughter of Philip du Trieux, a Walloon, and one of the earliest settlers of Manhattan, and Susanna de Scheene, his wife.

Lack of New Amsterdam records previous to 1638 prevents us from knowing how much prior to 1639 Cornelis Volkertszen was there. His patent on his lot on the “Great Highway” was granted him in 1642 (July 13), but as these patents were granted years after possession had been had, this date is not enlightening.

Cornelis Volkertszen died in 1648-9. On Feb. 20, 1650, his widow married Jan Peek (in the Dutch Church in New Amsterdam), who continued with her the conduct of her first husband's tavern, combining this as Cornelis Volkertszen had done, with the occupation of an Indian trader.

Marie du Trieux (de Truye) had four children by her second husband whose baptisms are recorded in the Dutch Church in New York and it is to a document preserved in the Albany Common Council Minutes (IV), that we are indebted for corroborative testimony that points out the relationship between the Vieles and the Peeks as distinctly as does the register of the Dutch Church in New Amsterdam point to Marie du Trieux as mother of the children of Cornelis Volkertszen and Jan Peek, and thus establishes the certainty that the children of Cornelis Volkertszen all bear the name of Viele. Of this document more further on.

This entry in the Dutch Church at Albany, N. Y., furnished the first clue to descent: "Folkert, child of Cornelis Vile. Wit.: Aarnout Vile. By Ariaantje Wendel." Why Folkert-Volkert? Answer: Named for paternal grandfather, Volkert, father of Cornelius Volkertszen. The early Dutch named no child at haphazard. (Ariaantje was the third wife of Evert Wendel, whose first wife was the aunt of Cornelis Viele.)

Those who will refer to the preface of Prof. Pearson's *First Settlers of Albany* will learn how difficult it is to establish the surnames of the first Dutch settlers. Pearson well says: "The majority of the first settlers used no surnames, some evidently had none. . . . It is only after great familiarity with the early writings and a careful noting of surnames as they are sometimes subscribed to wills, conveyances and other important papers that any connection can be established between a first settler and his later descendants. . . . Individuals are often distinguished by personal peculiarities, trades, etc." . . . It is not surprising then that the origin of the name of Viele has been so elusive. A thorough search of all available authorities has revealed no town, no personal peculiarity and but one trade from which the name could have been derived. It is stated in Johann Winckler's *Niederlandsche Geslachtsnamer* (Dutch Ancestral Names), Harlam, 1885, that the Latin (late) Velius—meaning a worker in flax or linen, especially a sailmaker, was a Dutch surname. This in the common Dutch would become Vilen, Vielen, Viele. Wilen (Vilen) is the way the sons of Cornelis Volkertszen first wrote their names according to the oldest records. William Elliot Griffis who first pointed out

Winkler's derivation of the name says: "It is thus connected with the very honorable trade which in olden times made the poetry of the sailing ship and caused things to go." It seems safe to consider this the origin of the name, since all signs point to Holland as the early home of the Vieles.

The name which has since become Viele first attaches itself to the family in 1661 (Oct. 31) when Aernout Cornelise signs himself "Wilen" to a document in Albany. (Mun. Col., vol. IV, p. 295.) Examination of the early records will show that in most cases these first Vieles were designated Aernout, Aernout Cornelise, Cornelis, Cornelis Cornelise, without any surname. There is only one document to which Cornelis Volkertszen in New Amsterdam appears to have signed his name. This was to a paper approving of the election of the "Eight Men" in 1643. To this document he seems to have been able to sign his name, (which little more than half of the thirty-nine signers could do) but he wrote only Cornelis Volkertszen—Cornelis, son of Volkert. This was sufficient in the small settlement of about a hundred families to distinguish him. As signing the name seems to have been a mark of education in which many settlers appear lacking, it is well to note that the sons of Cornelis Volkertszen could all write.

The Dutch Domines in their records twisted this name almost beyond recognition as they did many others, so that on the register of the Dutch church in New York alone the names of those who by their Christian names are surely of this family are spelt in 13 different ways.

In Ulster Co. the spelling of the name was for long almost invariably—Vielen or Fielen—while in Dutchess Co. the name became later Velie and Veley. In Albany County and vicinity where the family was most numerous and prominent the name was usually Viele and this last has become the accepted form of the name.

Before giving the further facts regarding Cornelis Volkertszen in New Amsterdam, 1639, it may be well to relate what is known of the Cornelis Volkertszen of Hoorn part owner of the *Fortuyn*, the ship which sailed from Hoorn in 1613, under the command of Capt. Cornelis Mey on a voyage of discovery across the Atlantic to the shores of New Netherland. The

compiler believes there is at least a strong probability that in both cases this is the same Cornelis Volkertszen, who, first a sailmaker, then a merchant (trader) of Hoorn, became later (when the West India Co. had monopolized the trade) a trader and tavernkeeper in New Amsterdam. It would only have required him to have been a young man in the early twenties in 1613 and a man of fifty odd in 1639. On this supposition the facts connected with Cornelis Volkertszen of Hoorn are here presented as they have been gathered from Colonial records. They may be of use at some future time to verify or refute the theory here advanced.

It is well known that the States General of the Netherlands elated by the discovery of the Hudson river in 1609 by Henry Hudson and his Dutch crew, promised special privileges to enterprising Dutchmen who would undertake similar voyages; that in 1613 certain merchants of Amsterdam sent over two ships to America and that the three owners of the sloop *Fortuyn*, men of Hoorn, sent out *their* ship under the command of Capt. Cornelis Mey. On this voyage Mey sailed along the coast of Long Island and was one of the first to visit the neighborhood of Montauk Point (Brodhead's *His. of N. Y.*, p. 97.)

In the following year (1614) Cornelis Volkertszen and the two other owners of the *Fortuyn* joined with certain merchants of Amsterdam in claiming the promised special privileges to those who would venture forth and make discoveries that would rebound to the glory of the Netherlands. The States General granted them a charter which was to cover four voyages, to be made within three years. In this charter which bears date October 11, 1614, the land between Virginia and Canada is first called "New Netherland." (Brodhead's *His. of N. Y. State*, p. 62.)

So advantageous did this special charter prove that in 1620 when it became void its beneficiaries sought to have it renewed but the West India Co. was forming and received a monopoly of the trade of the Netherlands. In 1624 Cornelis Volkertszen is one of those who petition the States General for permission to send out a ship from Hoorn to the Virginias "for the space of a year." This is all of the records. We know, however, that Capt. Mey returned to New Netherland and for a year in 1624

was the Director of the West India Co. there and that no other Cornelis Volkertszen would know so well of the rich trading to be had in New Amsterdam. Further we know that Cornelis Volkertszen of Hoon was by the monopoly granted to the West India Co. practically deprived of a lucrative living. All this combined with the fact that the early adventurers were few make it at least of great probability that we thus have knowledge of the origin of the Cornelis Volkertszen of New Amsterdam whom we *know* was our ancestor and who is first mentioned in 1639 in New Amsterdam as receiving a note of 32 carolus guilders from Hans Janse Van Rotterdam. The patent he received on July 13, 1642, is for a double lot on the "Great Highway."

In Jan., 1642, Cornelis brings a suit against Aert Willinse for killing one of his hogs; but he seems to bear him no ill-will for in 1648 Aert stands godfather for his son Pieter.

On July 19, 1642, Cornelis is condemned by the Court to pay 9 g. duty on beaver and "recommended henceforth to keep a more orderly house." (inn) In the same year the wife of Jan Evertsen Bout brings suit against Maria du Trieux and wins it. The court condemns Cornelis Volkertszen to pay because he must be held "responsible for his wife's acts unless he declared her disqualified for trading during his absence."

On March 16, 1648, appeared before the Council Board in New Amsterdam twelve men—one of whom was Cornelis Volkertszen—all tavernkeepers of the little town who declared that in pursuance of the regulations for tapsters and tavernkeepers published on the 10th of March, they as "true men" will live up to them. This refers to what appears to be the first excise tax levied to raise money to defend the town from unfriendly natives. The number of tavernkeepers in so small a community indicates that the tavern was chiefly a place of rendezvous for traders.

Cornelis Volkertszen left as we have seen four children; of the four children of Maria du Trieux by her second husband the youngest was born in 1658.

Maria du Trieux was doubtless younger than her first husband and indeed according to the names of his children Cornelis

Volkertszen had probably been married before. Unhappily there is too much we must leave to surmise.

The document so valuable for genealogical purposes to which reference has been made had long been useful for the picture it drew of the family of Pieter Cornelisen Viele; it tells of the ill-treatment of the little daughter of Pieter Viele deceased, by her step-father and the application to the Court for her relief. The compiler had often wondered why certain names were signed to the application since the Dutch always had a reason for what they did. After the discovery of the two marriages of Maria du Trieux this paper disclosed itself as being signed by all *the next-of-kin of the little girl residing in Schenectady*. Here are the names in the order they appear followed by the degree of relationship which each signer bore to the little girl:

Cornelis Viele, her uncle;

Jacobus Peek, her half-uncle;

Claas Laurence Purmerand (Van der Volgen), husband of her maternal aunt, Maritie Swart;

Johannes Sanderson Glen, husband of Annetie Peek, her half aunt;

Esasias Swart, her maternal uncle;

Louys Cobus called "brother-in-law" of Pieter Viele. (May have married Jacomintje Viele.)

The court appointed as her guardians Aernout Cornelisen Viele, her oldest uncle and Jacob Meese Vrooman, her step-grandfather, second husband of her maternal grandmother, Elizabeth Van der Linde.

The difficulty of tracing the Viele ancestor was owing somewhat to the short time he is upon the records (1639-48). Through the maternal ancestor, Philip du Trieux, the beginning of the family in New York State is contemporary with the first settlement of the State by the early Walloons. The first Vieles lived in the towns of New Amsterdam and Ft. Orange. Later with the Free farmers they took up land in Schenectady. They were never under the Patroons. Louwis Viele in 1708-9 took up land in Schaghticoke from the City of Albany while Ludovicus Viele in 1771 and his father, Jacob Viele in 1788-90 bought land in Saratoga County—the first from Augustus Van Cortlandt

and the last from P. R. Livingston. Their combined purchases was for about 1000 acres.

The family is thus one of the oldest European families in America; it has always been well-to-do, successful and law-abiding. Its members have been freeholders in New York State for ten generations. Only ten generations in nearly three hundred years points to a high average of family longevity. Vieles have distinguished themselves as soldiers, statesmen, lawyers, physicians, engineers (civil and mechanical),—while in literature and art there are the names of Herman Knickerbocker Viele, who wrote charming tales and musical verse and painted bright and pleasing water-colors, and his brother, the French-nurtured, Francis Viele-Griffin, who has made for himself a reputation in the new French Symbolistic school of Poetry. In this last the New World has given back to the Old France a descendant of Philip du Trieux and Walrandt du Mond, the Walloons, and of Hugo Frere, the Huguenot—all driven away by religious persecution from their beautiful country. In all the wars in which the Colonies or the United States have been engaged, from the time in 1691 when Aernout Viele was a member of Capt. George Bradshaw's fusiliers to the Spanish-American fight over Cuba—Vieles have taken part. In the Revolution from twenty to thirty Vieles shared in the struggle for Independence. In the Civil War the family contributed several officers conspicuous for efficiency and bravery,—while in the ranks were others—equally deserving of honor—who fought and fell in unnoted discharge of a soldier's duty. In the Spanish-American War were Maurice A. Viele, George Viele Lauman and Gen. Chas. D. Viele.

It may be well to add that the Dutch custom of identifying the son by adding his father's name to his own was continued to the end of the eighteenth century and the beginning of the nineteenth in this country, so that Mindert's son Michiel, became—Michiel Mindert—and his son—Mindert Michiel—in Dutchess Co., while the sons of Ludovicus in Saratoga Co. were known as Jacob L., Abraham L. and John L.—all Ludovicus—and Jacob L. Viele's son baptized *John Jacob* became known as John J., which caused a relative named after him to be *John Jay* Viele.

I

The earliest known Progenitor of the Family of Viele,

VOLKERT,

(the certain parent of Cornelius Volkertszen of New Amsterdam, 1639). He probably lived in Hoorn in North Holland in the sixteenth century.

Volkert Maartensz Seylemaker of Hoorn
and
Anna Dirks of Medemblik his wife

parents of Dr Dirck Velius (Seylemaker)
and probable parents of
Cornelis Volkertszen Velius of Hoorn
explorer and trader of New Amsterdam.

(Proof in the association of these two men
in the expedition to Virginia in 1621
and that both name their eldest son and

daughter Volkert and Anna. (See old Hoorn
baptismal record and Velius' "Chronyk of Hoorn")

II

CORNELIS VOLKERTSZEN (VIELE)

b. probably in Hoorn, North Holland. *Certainly* a trader and tavern-keeper of New Amsterdam in 1639; *probably* a sail-maker and trader (merchant) of Hoorn, North Holland, in 1613; m. Maria du Trieux (de Truye), daughter of Philip du Trieux and Susanna de Scheene; d. in New Amsterdam, 1648-9. Children, baptized in Dutch Church in New Amsterdam:

- +III AERNOUDT, bap. May 27, 1640; wit.: Isaac de Foreest; Tennis Craÿ, Schipper (Captain); Jan Cant; m. Gerretje Gerretse, stepdaughter of Arent Janse Timmerman, about 1661; d. after 1704.
- +IV CORNELIS, bap. Feb. 5, 1643; wit.: Philip du Trieux, Anneken Bogardus,* Gerret Molenaer (miller).
- V JACOMINTJE, bap. Aug. 20, 1645; wit.: Jan Evertsen Bout; Isaac Abrahamse, Schipper (Captain); Mr. Paulus, chirurgyn; Susanna du Trieux; perhaps m. Louys Cobus—"brother-in-law of Pieter Viele." Jacomyntje Vile a member of the Dutch Church in Albany on earliest list (1683).
- +VI PIETER, bap. Feb. 9, 1648; wit.: Aert Willemse, Goelman, Henry, Schouten tot Vlissingen (Sheriff of Flushing), Evert Van Embden,† Maria Thomase Barentje Gerrits; m. Jacomyntje Swart in Schenectady; d. 1685, in Schenectady.

* This is the wife of Rev. Everhardus Bogardus and the celebrated Anneke Jans.

† Evert Wendel, husband of Susanna du Trieux.

MARIE DU TRIEUX (DE TRUYE)

The Walloons were French speaking inhabitants of the Low Countries who in the later part of the sixteenth century fled from their homes on account of religious persecutions. Under the leadership of Jesse de Forest some of the Walloons who had gone to Leyden sought to emigrate from there to Virginia, but finally came over to Manhattan in 1623 with Capt. Cornelis Mey. These were the first settlers of New Netherland. Philip du Trieux (b. 1585) seems to have been one of these earliest settlers, for he was here in Mynuit's administration (1624-28) and was in 1638 Court Messenger for the West India Co. in New Amsterdam. Philip du Trieux appears to have been murdered by the Indians, together with his son Philip, before 1653. Philip married Susanna de Scheene who was alive in 1654. As Marie was of marriageable age in 1639 and perhaps before, she was probably born in Leyden. Her sister Sara married Isaac de Forest, who stood godfather for Aernout Viele and afterwards was guardian for the children of Cornelis Volkertszen and Marie du Trieux. Isaac du Trieux (b. 1642 in New Amsterdam) went to Schenectady and took up land with Jacobus Peek, his "cousin."

The first mention of Marie du Trieux is in 1640 when the record of the baptism of her son, Aernout, appears on the church register in New Amsterdam. There is mention of her husband, Cornelis Volkertszen in 1639.

From that May day in 1640 when Marie herself brings her son Aernout to baptism in New Amsterdam to the third of January, 1664, when her energetic and often spirited career in that city came to an abrupt end—she shows herself as tavern keeper, property owner and co-trader with her two husbands, to have been a woman of much enterprise, of considerable shrewdness and business ability and of some education—a woman of such persistent and daring courage as became the mother of pioneers.

The only mention of Marie on the records during the life time of Cornelis Volkertszen is in the suit of the wife of Jan Evertsen Bout in 1642, before referred to, which showed her as co-trader with her husband and in another suit in 1646 where she is fined for selling beer to the Indians—an offence which she repeated once too often. On Feb. 2, 1649, Maria, together with Philip and Sara du Trieux stand godparents for child of Evert Jansen (Wendel) and Susanna du Trieux.

On Feb. 20, 1650, Maria du Trieux, widow of Cornelis Volkertszen, married Jan Peek in the Dutch Church in New Amsterdam. Jan assisted her in the conduct of the tavern and from all accounts that tavern must have been the gayest spot in the little town. Maria must have made it very popular and contributed to the limit of the law—and beyond—to the pleasure of its guests. In 1654 the authorities are so scandalized by the frequent "tappings" after nine p. m. and on Sundays that Jan Peek's license is taken from him. On Nov. 9th, of the same year the Court records as follows: "On the instant request, both oral and written, of Jan Peek to be allowed to pursue his business as before, inasmuch as he is burthened with a *houseful of children* and more besides, the Court having considered his complaint and that he is an old Burgher, have granted his prayer on condition that he comport himself properly and without blame and does not violate one or the other of the placards on pain of having his business stopped without favor and himself punished as he deserves should he be found again in fault." As the marriage record says Jan was a bachelor when he married Marie du Trieux the "houseful of children," obviously included the Viele children. In 1653 Jan Peek is on the Muster Roll of the Burgher Corps of New Amsterdam and in 1656 he received the appointment of broker to the New Amsterdam merchants, "because he spoke English and Dutch." In 1655 he had acquired real estate in Beverwyck. This was doubtless for the purpose of obtaining the right to do trading there. He probably spent much time going up and down the Hudson and he put in often at a point where there was a little kil or brook which came to be called for him—Peek's Kil. The town of Peekskill still bears his name.

Marie was the daughter of Philippe du Trieux's first wife Jaqueline Noiret probably daughter of Arnoult Noiret (after whom her son is named.) and was born in 1620 or before.

On March 23, 1652, Maria de Truye, wife of Jan Peek gives testimony as to what she has heard from an Indian concerning a trivial matter. On Dec. 17, 1654, Maria brings a suit against Arent Jansen, Provoost Marshal, demanding payment according to writing of fl.14.8 and also for one cask Spanish wine and a wine glass fl. 12.8, making together fl.27.6. Deft. acknowledges the debt, but pretends to have discharged it by a certain fine which he had imposed upon the plaintiff. Deft. is condemned to pay within 14 days the fl. 27.6. which he acknowledges to owe with the privilege should he have an action to institute the same. Maria thus frustrates his attempt to evade his debt. (Observe she had thriftily added the wine glass to the bill!) There is much more reference to Maria du Trieux on the records than to Jan Peek, which is doubtless due to his frequent trading trips. In 1657 Jan contributed 20g. to the city treasury in common with other burghers. About this time he was arrested for beating and wounding a soldier, but said he did it only in defence of his home as the man was annoying his wife.

Maria, as the years go by, adds to her family till four Vieles and four Peeks seem to compose it. She keeps ahead also with her business and gets more inclined to evade the law—which increases in severity—regarding the proper times for “tapping” and the more serious offence of selling liquor to the Indians. This last gets her into real trouble in 1663-4. But before then there are several interesting entries to record. One is that a petition of Maria du Trieux (June 8, 1660) was referred to Govert Lockermans and Isaac de Foreest, *guardians* of the minor children, which is corroborated when the next year (Dec. 8, 1661) Mary de Truye and with her Isaac de Foreest, Old Schepen of the city and Govert Lockermans, also Old Schepen, guardians of her minor children appear before the Orphan Masters of New Amsterdam. Mary asks permission to receive the interest on 500 fl. settled on her children and secured on Peek the house of Andries Joginsen. Granted. At this time Jan was alive, so this refers to the Viele children and their patrimony. Nine years later (on Feb. 28, 1670), Isaacq de fforeest, as guardian of the children of Mary Peek requests the Court in New Amsterdam to be empowered to discharge a mortgage.

On Nov. 9, 1654, Marrisic Trompettus (Bugler) brings a suit against Maria de Truye to recover fl. 3.11. for the sale of fish to the deft. Maria acknowledges the debt, but says she sent the money by the servant and it fell into the ditch; that she has now no more money but will pay it at the first opportunity. "The plaintiff is satisfied and the two women are reconciled."

In 1660 (Sept.), the Sheriff (Schouten), who seems always to have his eye on her, accuses her of "tapping" after nine p. m. She defends herself saying "two sat at her house who counted their money which she owed them and she did not tap a drop." The Court believed her and the case was dismissed.

In 1662 Maria brings suit against a carpenter, Marten Clasen, to whom she had advanced money to build her a house requiring him to give her back her money or to build her the house. In this same year (1662) she brings suit against a Ritzert Airy, whom she says owes her 54g. on which he is to pay her 12g. She produces her book to prove her position. This shows she could read and write and had business methods.

On Jan., 1663, Maria brings suit against Herman, the soldier, saying that 15 legs of venison were stolen from her *sister* and that defendant visited her house. Deft. denied it saying he was sent by his master to fetch his wife. This is interesting, because of her reference to her sister, probably Sara, wife of Isaac de Forest.

No trouble came to Maria de Truye that she did not bring her grievance to Court and in general she was right. But she was not French in vain and knew how to evade difficulties. On one occasion brought into Court about some affair in which her husband was concerned, she replied "that she does not trouble herself about her husband's affairs" (Jan., 1660), that the plaintiff must "look to him." A little later she is confronted by a man who does not like the beavers she has sold him; in this case her answer is: "she must speak with her husband." This constantly appearing in Court was the habit of the town, where no two women had a trivial quarrel but the Court must decide between them. Probably "the Court" sat on his front "stoep" waiting to adjust any simple matter that needed attention.

On Dec. 18, 1663, it is requested of the Court that Maria de Truye be fined 18g. heavy money or 36g. in light money for sell-

ing liquor at forbidden hours and 50g. because her chimney is out of order. The Court fines her 18g. in zeawart for tapping on Sunday and orders her to have her chimney cleaned.

On Dec. 30, 1663, Maria de Truye, wife of Jan Peek, is prosecuted for selling brandy to Indians. This in spite of the warning given her husband in 1654. For this offence on Jan. 3, 1664, she is sentenced to pay 500g. and to banishment from the island of Manhattan. On Jan. 24, 1664, Maria Peek, "one of the oldest inhabitants of New Amsterdam," asks for a remission of her sentence and for leave to remove to Ft. Orange. From Albany she retired to Schenectady where two of her Viele children and two of her Peek children settled. In Schenectady she lived on West corner of Front and Church Streets. She died before the year 1684. There is no record of the death of Jan Peek nor mention of him after Jan., 1663.

III

AERNOUT CORNELISEN VIELE,

INDIAN TRADER, EXPLORER AND RORAL PROVINCIAL
INDIAN AGENT.

New Amsterdam in 1640, when Aernout was born there, was a beautiful wooded island jutting out into the waters of its fine harbor as it still does, and having the same bright, exhilarating atmosphere, but in no other respect resembling the New York of to-day. Close to the Battery was a little high-walled fort and near it clustered quaint Dutch houses, few in number and primitive in quality. Before this date little is known of the settlement begun about 1623, for Director Kieft and the Rev. Everhardus Bogardus were just starting their records, Civil and Ecclesiastical, which are the earliest now existing. Aernout is the thirteenth child of whose baptism there is a record. This baptism occurred on May 27, 1640, and Isaac de Forest, husband of his aunt, Sara du Trieux, is his principal godfather. This was about the time that the settlement had unfortunately incurred the animosity of neighboring Indians through the killing of one of their number and Kieft was not the man to smooth matters over. The West India Company gave it scant support. New Amsterdam was then not altogether a comfortable place to be born into. Old prints show it as an attractive little town, resembling the Holland of our day.

Our knowledge of the family manner of life renders it easy to picture the little boy growing up in the gay bustle and confusion of the tavern, where Indian and Dutch traders and sea captains and others were constantly going in and out doing business, first with his father, then with his step-father, and most frequently with his capable mother, Marie du Trieux. Here every circumstance fitted him for his future life; even a knowledge of English he must have acquired from Jan Peek. Aernout doubtless became of great use to this last when he was old enough to accompany him on his trading trips up the Hud-

son and assist him in sailing his boat. Thus he fell easily into familiar intercourse with the Indians, learnt their ways and their language and established that friendship with "the Wilden" to which is greatly due his influence over them and his value in consequence as an interpreter between them and the English.

In 1659, when only 19 years of age, we find him in Albany purchasing a "guide's woolen coat," and "two pewter pans," as though getting ready for a trading trip to the northwest. In 1660 he appears to have been an independent trader, as he joins with other traders in a petition that "no Dutch traders be allowed to roam through the woods." In October, 1661, he signs his name "Aernout Corn Wilen" to a document, which is the first time a family name appears on the records.

About 1661, Aernout married Gerretje Gerretse of Amsterdam, stepdaughter of Arent Janse Timmerman of Amsterdam. (Their eldest daughter Maria was a widow with one child in 1684). Arent Janse was probably the man who came over in the ship "Draetvat" (Wirecask), April 2, 1657, with wife and daughter 16 years of age. By a "Certificate of Marriage" given Aernout in 1667 by the Albany authorities (to prove the fact, *not the date* of his marriage), it is shown that Gerretje's father died August 24th, 1656, in Amsterdam.

From 1663 to 1672 Aernout seems to have owned a house on the corner of Broadway and Maiden Lane in Albany. In 1666 at an auction he is extravagant enough to buy a little silver becker for 65fl. In this same year he hires a herder for his cattle—to take them out on the hills to pasture and deliver them at sundown at the church.

From 1661 he seems to have been a man of affairs, as there is reference to his receiving power of attorney to manage the business of others. In 1675 he has already taken up the work of an interpreter and from then on he was frequently recorded as engaged as a go-between for the Indians and the Colonial authorities. At first entirely as interpreter of agreements between these most diverse bodies, but later frequently as the negotiator of treaties, which required a knowledge of the situation, an understanding of both sides, much tact, together with perfect integrity, indeed all the traits of a successful diplomatist.

That he possessed these qualities to a considerable degree is evinced by the record of the many years during which he was thus kept employed and by the confidence and commendation accorded him by both sides. The Indians ceded him two large grants of land and the Colonial Governors one after another made use of him for thirty odd years. It was only when he seems to have been no longer available (after 1696) that Robert Livingston, Secretary of Indian Affairs, went personally among the Indians. Till after 1696 Aernout Viele was the chief Indian interpreter and the principal mediator between the Indians and the English in New York State. The Mohawk Indians were the guard and bulwark of the English and to keep them loyal to the English cause was the only safeguard against the threatened encroachments of the French in Canada. The Jesuit missionaries worked incessantly for the French. Aernout without their education or their arts was their chief opponent. The loyalty of the Mohawks to the English is the wonder of historians.

Two trading expeditions in which Aernout took part are of unusual interest. One in 1687 under the leadership of Major MacGregorie to the Ottawa country and beyond to the region of the Great Lakes where the party (to which another had been joined) was unjustly taken captive by the French, "robbed of all that they had" and detained for four months in Mount Royal and Quebec and even some in Ft. Cadarachqui, "as though guilty of a misdemeanor." While Aernout was thus confined friendly Indians at home sent a French prisoner to his home "In his stead and Room to wash of the tears of his wife and children," because "he hath done good service for us in travelling up and down in our country."

In 1689-90-91 Aernout takes part with Gov. Leisler and is made by him his Provincial Agent, doing good service, (for at this time the Indians take Ft. Cadarachqui from the French and either "destroy" the French agents or bring them prisoners to the Governor of New York).

In 1692-3-4, Aernout being like all the followers of Leisler out of favor, is no longer officially employed and so has leisure to go with a company of Dutch traders—eleven besides himself—to escort a number of Shanwans Indians to their homes in the

Ohio valley. Capt. Arent Schuyler, who seems to have organized the party, placed it under the leadership of Aernout Viele, "a brave man and one acquainted with the Indian language." The object of the expedition was to open new fields for trading by establishing friendly relations with the Far Indians. Charles A. Hanna in his *Wilderness Trail* points out that this trip was the outcome of an act of the N. Y. Assembly of 1691, in accordance with which six traders from Albany and six from Esopus, together with twenty-five Indians were ordered to the Far west to treat with the Indians there. The whole company were gone fifteen months, but Aernout was gone about two years, and Mr. Hanna claims that during that period Aernout and his companions explored the Ohio Valley and indeed were the first white men to travel on and explore the Upper Ohio Valley. The interesting and convincing argument may be read in detail in the book of Mr. Hanna's, *The Wilderness Trail* (1911). On the return trip Aernout started with nearly a thousand of the Shawans whom he had persuaded to come and settle near the English and become their allies. On the way they were attacked by hostile Indians who killed and robbed many of them, so that they arrived at Esopus in a most forlorn state. They were afterwards given land on the Susquehanna and eventually seem to have returned to the Ohio valley.

After this Aernout is sent for by the newly arrived Governor, the Earl of Bellemont, on the recommendation of Col. Romer, who states that among the many who were engaged at Albany chiefly in their own interests there was not one who would be like Aernout Viele, "a good and faithful interpreter." Aernout had evidently given up living at Albany, for at this time (1698) he is a taxpayer at Flaatlans on Long Island with a family consisting of one adult male, one adult female and two slaves. It is there that Bellemont is sent to seek him.

Aernout was now fifty-eight years old and after the negotiations he entered into for Lord Bellemont there is no further mention of him on the records. He was not old, but he had lived a life of constant activity and hardship which might have weakened his powers of endurance. He was alive in 1704, for in that year he and Pieter Lansing applied for a patent on land on Hudson's river which he had received as a gift from the In-

dians twenty-four years before, and on the 19th of July of this same year he and Gerretje Gerretse, his wife, stand as godparents for Sara, daughter of their son Aernout, jr. The first mention of Aernout is at his own baptism and the last at the baptism of his granddaughter, both taking place in the Dutch Church of New York, sixty-four years apart.

TWO INDIAN DEEDS FOR LAND GIVEN BY THE INDIANS TO
AERNOUT CORNELISE VIELE.

No. 1.

"Indian Deed given by the Indian owners, Kashekan alias Calkoen, Waspacheek alias Spek and Philippuwas, having power of attorney from Awannus, one of the owners, to Arnout Cornelisen Viele as a present. The land consists of three flats through which a kil called Mynachkee runs, one being of about 25 morgans and lying on the northside of the kil, the other two on the southside containing altogether about 12 morgans. The grant includes the above kil from the river to the second fall called Matapan, a distance of about three English miles; also the woodland adjoining it and stretching about two English miles to the North and one mile to the South of the above mentioned land along the river and back from the river as far as the aforesaid second fall, including two small kilns, one in the woods to the North and is called Pakakeing, the other emptying into the large kil from the South. Albany, June 15th, 1680." (Col. Doc. vol. XIII, p. 545).

This gift to Aernout is mentioned in another deed dated 1682. "Land in Putnam County (some of Dutchess Co. was taken for Putnam Co.) bond and mortgage given by an Indian of the Highlout for a debt to Laurence Van Ale and Gerret Lansing secured by his land situate on Hudson's river on the East side . . . beginning at the second falls where Aernout Cornelisen's land ends." (Notorial Papers 1677-95).

Platt in his history of Poughkeepsie says: "This deed to Aernout dated June 15th, 1680 (Ft. Orange Rec. Book III; deed 72), three years before there was any Dutchess Co., is the earliest deed to land which I have found within the present limits of the county. The deed is in Dutch and there are two translations or abstracts which differ somewhat, one in Docu-

ments of Colonial History, the other in the Albany State Library in Mss., and this last contains the important addition that the kil Wynachkee on which the land lies is "opposite Danskammer." The kil in the woods to the north is here spelt "Pakakeing"—which is the spelling of the Dutch deed—still a legible document."

Aernout appears to have sold this land to Pieter Lansing in 1690 and in 1704 these two men unite in petitioning for a patent on the land in order to secure a clear title.

The application for this patent is as follows:

"To his Excellency, Edward, Viscount Cornbury, Captain General, Governor in Chief, etc.: The humble petition of Pieter Lansing and Arnout Cornelisen Viele; Shewth that whereas the above named Pieter Lansing by his petition formerly prayed a Patent for a certain land in Dutchess Co., lying on Hudson's river, beginning at a creek called Pacaksing by ye riverside running in a straight line three English miles Eastward into the woods thence to Matapan Fall thence Westward along ye great kil to Wappingis creek then thence along the Hudson's river Northward to Pacaksing creek aforesaid which is the same land which certain Indian proprietors thereof the 15th day of June 1680 gave as a free gift, granted and conveyed the same to ye above mentioned Arnout Cornelise Viele as more fully appears by a certain writing under ye seal of ye town of Albany taken out of ye records there by ye said Arnout having had leave by Gr. Edmund Andros then at Albany to accept of ye same from ye Indians in consideration of his long and faithful services to ye government as Indian Interpreter. All which ye said Arnout by his joyning in the signing of this petition does testify and aver to be the truth and here by acknowledges to have granted and conveyed to ye said Peter Lansing for a valuable consideration ye 26th day of June 1690. Your petitioner then humbly prays your Excellency will be graciously pleased to grant a Patent under the seal of this province to ye said Lansing for ye said lands as above mentioned to his only use and behoof having a great charge of children under a moderate Quit Rent And in duty bound shall ever pray.




Pieter Lansing:
Arnout Viele."

This interesting document is in the Secretary of State's office in Albany and still in excellent state of preservation. It is endorsed on the back: "Read in Council 15 April, 1704, ordered to ly on the table; 4th May, 1704, granted."

No. 2.

The deed to Aernout from the Mohawk Indians dated Sept. 26, 1683, reads as follows:

"Before the Commissary's Court for Albany Colony, Rensselaerwyck, etc., appeared the following Moques Sachims, representing all the three tribes of the Moques, owners of a certain piece of land lying about Schenectady on the Northside of the river covering about 16 or 17 morgans over against the flat where Jacobus Peek lives called by the Mohawks, Wachkeerhola which flat the Mohawks herewith cede, transfer and convey to and for the benefit of Arnout Cornelisen Viele Interpreter in consideration of his having great trouble every day with traveling to their lands to the Sennekes and to the North and in his other duties among the savages. The transfer is made by them in their quality as lawful owners and proprietors of the aforesaid land and they convey it to Arnout Cornelisen, his heirs and successors free and unincumbered without burden or tax, giving him, Arnout Cornelisen, his heirs and successors full power and authority. Interpreted by Akus Cornelisen (Van Slyck) at the Court House in Albany Sept. 26, 1683.

Dirck Wesselen Jan Jansen Bleecker	The mark of		Tioskanoenda the turtle.
The mark	The mark of		Oweadachave the bear.
the Interpreter.	The mark of		Tabaidone the wolf."

(Albany Deed Book C, 199).

In speaking of this deed of land to Aernout, MacMurray says in the *History of the Schenectady Patent*: "The above mentioned grant from the Mohawks was that parcel of flat land afterwards called the fourth flat. It is not probable that Viele settled upon it or that his title was regarded as good, for it was about this time occupied by Ludovicus Cobes and his son-in-law, under title received from trustees of the town in 1684. He may have transferred his claim under Indian title to Ludovicus Cobes, scout and secretary." As Ludovicus Cobes referred to as 'brother-in-law of Pieter Viele' was closely connected with the family this was very possible.

COMMISSION OF AERNOUT CORNELISEN VIELE FROM
GOV. LEISLER, NOV. 20, 1690.

"By the Lieut. Governor etc.

"Whereas his Majesties Intrest & ye Security of this Province require in an Espetial manner ye maintenance and Encourgem^t. of ye Contract made (with) the five nasons of Indians Concluded at Albany by ye Commissioners May the 3rd 1690 For Coroberating thereof it hath proved very Effectual by employing Mr. Aernout Cornelise Viele as agent to reside amongst ye s^d. Indians at their Court of Onondage & for ye same purpose I have commissioned Mr. Gerret Luycasse with some others in August last to officiate in such capacity or what might tend unto ye end aforesaid until ye said Aernout should arrive there.

These are to authorize and appoint you, the said Aernout Cornelise Viele, to be agent for this their Majesties' Province of New York and to go to Onondage & there reside or Continue on such other parts or Places amongst the said Indians according to Instructions as from time to time you shall receive from the Commissioners at Albany ye same strictly to observe & wherein the case shall so happen that notice Cannot be given to them & an answer cannot reasonably be expected from them for your further direction then it is committed to you, to your Wisdom and Conduct to act and do according to ye best of your knowledge, skill and Power to act and do in all things becoming such an agent as if you had particular Instruccion &

directions from mee or ye said Commissionaries which may conduce to his Majesties' Dignity and Interest and to the Security and Advantage of this Province; for so doing this shall be to you a Sufficient Warrant & further you are hereby Empowered to order, direct, apoint & Control ye aforesaid Gerret Luycasse & all and every person sent with him or remaining of our people amongst ye said Indians in what shall or may Contribute or tend to ye aforesaid Purposes hereby Willing and requiring all & Every of them to obey your Lawfull commands as they wil answer the Contrary at their utmost Perills. Given under my hand and seal at Ft. William in New Yorke, this 20th day of 9br. in ye second year of their Majesties' reign Annoq Dmi 1690."

Events in the life of Aernout Cornelisen Viele as chronicled in the Colonial Records preserved in Holland, France, England, and New York:

1640 (May 27). Baptized in Dutch church in New York.

1657 (April 2). Gerretje Gerretse, wife of Aernout, probably came from Amsterdam.

1659 (April 27th and May 5th). Witness in Albany to disputes.

1659 (July 16). Makes purchases at Auction sale in Albany.

1660. Petition that no Christian brokers be allowed "to roam through the woods" signed by Aernout and others.

1661. Aernout given power of attorney (Aug. 23) by Gerret Van Tricht.

1661 (Oct. 31). Aernout signs a paper in Albany "Arnout Cornelise Wilen." *(Viele)*

1663. Purchased a house of Jan Costerse Van Aechen in Albany.

1663. Probable year of his marriage to Gerretje Gerretse, step-daughter of Arent Janse Timmerman. (Certificate of Marriage dated 1667 to show *fact* not *date* of marriage).

1663 (Sept. 7). Aernout witness to will of Jan. Corn. Van der Heyden. (Fernow's Cal. of Wills, p. 442).

1664. Power of attorney given Aernout by Sweer Teunise for management of affairs.

1666. Purchases several articles at auction in Albany.

1667. Aernout applies to Orphan Masters in Amsterdam for money due his wife.

1667 (April 20). Aernout and another employ herder for their cattle in Albany.

1672 (Aug. 12). Aernout bought a house and lot in Albany from P. M. Van Benthuisen.

1673 (April 3). Answer to Aernout Viele and Storm Van der Zee, innkeepers, to keep an ordinary and for monopoly to tap beer.

1675 (Jan. 12). Leases house from Jan Conell in Albany.

1675. Aernout first called "Aernout the Interpreter" (Eng. Mss., p. 122).

1675. Sent by commissioners of Albany with Ryer Sanders to Hoosic to treat for the release of white prisoners.

1676. The Sheriff is ordered to return to Aernout Viele and Ludovicus Cobus their bond given in behalf of Jan Bruyn.

1676 (May 30). Common Council in New York send word to Albany to have the Indians notified through Aernout, to meet the Governor in Albany.

1676 (August 8). Deputation of Indians seeks interview with Governor in New York; Interpreter Aernout Viele—"who came down with them."

1676. Wm. Loveridge fined in New York for slandering the Dutch, is given six months to make good his charges against Arnout Corn. Viele.

1677-8 (Jan. 1). Aernout interprets Indian Deed for land to Gerret Van Slichtenhorst at Claverack.

1677 (March 28). Aernout delivers order of Council to the Mohawks.

1678. Interprets answer of the Mohawks to a proposition made them by the Senecas.

1678. Interprets Indian Deed to Wessels and another for land in Columbia County.

1678 (May 18). Aernout signs as juryman in the case of the shooting of an Indian squaw.

1678 (June 27). Sent to examine strange Indians who have arrived as Mohawk prisoners. On Aug. 23 he goes along with a party of five white men from New England who have come on a mission concerning these same Natick Indians:

1679-80-81. Aernout seems to be living in a house on the south side of the city (Albany) palisades.

1680 (March 2). Aernout attorney for Herman Jansen Van Bommel (Knickerbacker).

1680 (June 15). Gift to Aernout of large tract of land lying along the Hudson river south of Poughkeepsie, from grateful Indians.

1682 (Aug. 4). Aernout appointed Assessor of a tax of 100 beavers 8,800fl (\$3,250).

1683 (July 12). Deeds to Indian lands on Hudson's river interpreted and witnessed by Aernout. This land was sold to R. Livingston.

1683 (Aug. 3). Aernout contributes 2 pieces of eight to the salary of Do. Dellius, which entitles him to a seat in the new balcony of the Dutch church in Albany.

1683. Aarnout Cornelisz Vilen, Gerrigje Vilen, members of Albany Dutch church.

1683 (Sept. 26). Gift to Aernout of land on the Mohawk river below Schenectady from the Mohawk Indians—"for his great trouble every day with travelling to the land of the Senekes and the North."

1683 (Dec. 4). License to keep an Ordinary-Inn for travellers—granted to Aernout Corn. Viele and Storm Van der Zee (Albany Ct. Min.).

1684. Aernout places the Arms of the Duke of York on the Mohawk castles by order of the Governor of New York and in a mission to the Five Nations contends against the influence of the French Jesuits for supreme control of the Indian interest.

1685. Aernout fined for taking Indian goods to Canada.

1685. Aernout sends "his boy on the hill (in Albany) to fetch Indians with beaver."

1685 (July 23). Arnout, Under Sheriff. Jacobus Kuyler presented by the jury for assault and battery on Arnout Cornelise, Under Sheriff of said county (Albany) "in the execution of his duty" (Eng. Mss.).

1687 (Sept. 5). A letter from R. Livingston to Gov. Dongan refers to allegorical picture of Aernout found in the "Sinek Country" representing him urging the Indians to make war against the French.

1687 (May). Aernout one of a trading expedition of two combined parties of traders—60 in all—under Major MacGregory and Mr. Rooseboom, into the region of the Great Lakes which is set upon by the French, "robbed of all that they had" and taken prisoners to Mont Royall and Quebec and detained four months.

1687 (Aug. 13). Kakarriel, a Christian Indian testifies that while being brought back from Canada where he had been held a prisoner, on the Lake (Huron) he had seen a Brigentine on which Arnout the Interpreter was being taken a prisoner to Canada. Another Indian at the same time and place asserted the same.

1687 (Sept. 9). The Indians tell in the beginning of propositions to the Governor, of having given a French prisoner to "the family of Arnout in his stead and Room to wash of the tears of his wife and children hoping he will be found acceptable" . . . because Aernout "hath done good services for us in travelling up and down in our country."

1688 (Jan. 3). Aernout reports to Peter Schuyler success of a mission to the Indians at Onondage.

1688 (May 9). Answer from the Five Nations to the Governor by Aernout (in Dutch).

1688 (June 5). Letter of Aernout to the Governor on Indian matters at Onondage.

1688 (Aug. 10). A French man, La Fleur, confined for safe-keeping "to ye Chamber of Arnout Cornelise" in Albany.

1689 (Sept. 3). The Mohawks ask for assistance from the English to move their castle of Tionondage, through Aernout, and obtain it.

1689. Col. Romer refers in a letter to news from the Indians come from "our Messenger and Interpreter, Arnout Cornelise."

1680 (Dec. 1). Aernout in Albany stands sponsor at baptism of his nephew, Volkert, son of Cornelis Cornelisen, and on the 31st he stands sponsor for a blind Indian, Paulus, 40 years of age.

1689 (Dec. 25). Letter Arnout Corn. Viele to Mayor Schuyler from Onondage.

1690 (January). Aernout sent on important Indian mission to the general convention held at Onondage.

1690 (Feb. 9). Aernout's eldest daughter, Maria, with her two children, the wife of his son Cornelis, and his grandson Johannes Schermerhorn were all five murdered by the French and their Indians at Schenectady. His son Aernout was taken, with "27 men and boys," prisoner to Canada.

1690 (Feb. 25). Aernout and "Hille" interpret the condolences of the loyal Indians for this fearful tragedy. "Wee are come from our castles with tears in our Eys to bemoan ye murder . . . we do esteem this evil as if done to ourselves."

1690 (May 27). Milbourne, in a letter to Gov. Leisler, refers to an express received from Aernout from Onondage.

1690 (June 26). Aernout sells land in Dutchess Co. to Pieter Lansing.

1690 (July 9). The Albany authorities send word to Milbourne at Schenectady of a letter for Aernout received after his departure for Onandage (presumably from the governor) which should be sent after him.

1690 (Nov. 20). Aernout received from Gov. Leisler an appointment as Provincial agent of Indian affairs. "Gerret Luycasse to act till Viele comes."

1691. During the short time Aernout was Provincial agent Ft. Cadaraqui was taken from the French and the French agents were either "destroyed" or brought prisoners to the governor.

1691 (Sept. 10). Receipt of Aernout to Peter Schuyler for £3 for services on expedition to Canada.

1691-92. Aernout served in a company of fusiliers (Capt. George Bradshaw). "Raised by Act of Assembly to secure ye frontiers at Albany." "To ye pay of Arnout Cornelise Viele listed ye third of November, 1691, to ye 28th of March, 1692, 196 days at 3d. a day—*provisions deducted*—£1 16s. 6d."

1692. Aernout and eleven white companions, five from Albany and six from Esopus, started on a trading expedition into the further northwest, taking with them a party of Farr Indians—Shanwans—whose home was in the Ohio Valley, and with the rest of whose tribe they hoped to start up a fresh and profitable trade in beaver and peltries. At the end of about fifteen months some of the party returned but Aernout seems to have been absent about two years and with the more venturesome

and enduring of the traders to have sailed and lived on the Ohio river, thus winning for himself the fair presumption of having been the first white man who had penetrated into the Ohio Valley. When he returned he brought with him nearly a thousand of the Shanwan Indians to settle near the English and become their allies.

1693-4 (Feb. 6). Peter Schuyler in conference with Indians refers to the coming of the Shanwans with Aernout.

1693-4 (Feb. 7). Journal of Arent Schuyler refers to journey of Aernout to the Shanwans' country.

1694-5 (Feb. 18). Abstract of Intelligence sent by Arnout Viele from Onondage.

1696. References on May 11 and on Sept. 16 in reports sent from America to the English Board of Trade, to the work of Aernout Viele as interpreter.

1698. Aernout Viele, taxpayer at Flatlands, L. I., where his family consisted of one adult male, one adult female and two slaves.

1698 (June 16). Col. Romer bids the newly arrived Lord Bellemont seek on Long Island for the only "good and faithful interpreter" he knows of, Aernout Corn. Viele.

1698 (May 31). Aernout interpreter to the Indians with regard to fraudulent Deed extorted from them by those who should have known better.

1698 (April 1). Aernout on an important Indian mission to the Court at Onondage.

1698 (April 15th to May 9th). Journal of Arnout Corn. Viele's negotiations at Onondage.

1698 (May 14). Aernout accompanied by two Indians in a canoe comes down the Hudson river with a letter from Capts. Schuyler and Bleecker with regard to the success of this mission, to the Governor at New York. On Sept. 16th the Governor having held a conference with the Indians at Albany where Aernout has gathered them, the Indians depart once more to their homes pledged to the English interest.

1704 (April 15). Aernout Viele and Peter Lansing make application to the Court for a Patent to the land in Dutchess Co. given to Aernout by the Indians in 1680 and sold by him to Peter Lansing in 1690. Granted May 4, 1704.

1704 (July 19). Aernhout Viely, Sr., and Gerretje Viely syn h. v. stand sponsors in New York City for Sara, child of Aernhout Viele, Jr., and Elizabeth Van Feurden, his wife.

AUTHORITIES CONSULTED FOR THIS COMPENDIUM :

Colonial History of the State of New York. Published by the State.

Documentary History of New York. Published by the State.

Register of Baptisms of the Dutch church of New York.

Register of Marriages of the Dutch church of New York.

Brodhead's History of the State of New York.

Johann Winckler's *Niederlandsche Geslachtenamer.* Harlem, 1885.

Weise's *History of the City of Albany.*

Griffis' *Story of New Netherland.*

O'Callaghan's *History of New Netherland.*

Pearson's *First Settlers of Albany County.*

Pearson's *History of the Schenectady Patent.*

Platt's *History of Poughkeepsie.*

Munsell's *Collections on the History of Albany.*

Munsell's *Annals of Albany.*

Pearson's *Genealogies of the First Settlers of Schenectady.*

The Wilderness Trail. By Charles A. Hanna. 1911.

Calendar of Dutch Mss. O'Callaghan.

Calendar of English Mss. O'Callaghan.

Records of New Amsterdam. Fernow.

Schuyler's *Colonial History of New York.*

Albany Indexes of Real Estate Transactions.

Accounts of papers connected with moneys due Aernout's wife from the estate of her father in Amsterdam, with consequent lien on property of her step-father, Arent Janse, in Albany and elsewhere, and mortgage foreclosure of the same, will be found in Munsell's Albany collections, vol. III, p. 163; vol. IV, p. 447, and Albany Court Minutes, 1668-72, recorded in Albany Indexes under letter V.

AERNOUT CORNELISEN³ VIELE, of Cornelis,² Volkert,¹

bap. May 27, 1640, in Dutch church in New York, wit: Isaac de forest; Teunis Craÿ, Schipper (Captain); Jan Cant; m. Gerretje Gerretse, step-daughter of Arent Jansen Timmerman of Amsterdam, about 1661; d. after 1704. Children (not in order):

- +7 Maria Aroutse, b. —; m. (1) Mathys Pieterse Vrooman of Albany, 1683 or before; m. (2) Douve Aukes De Fresse, Feb. 4, 1685; killed together with her two children Feb. 9, 1690, at Schenectady, N. Y.
- +8 Willemtje, b. —; m. (1) Symon Jacobsen Schermerhorn before 1684; m. (2) Levinus Winne, June 20, 1699; m. (3) Johannes Van Hoesen, June 19, 1709.
- +9 Cornelis Arentsen, b. —; m. (1) Maria (Marritie) Adolffs (De Groot), Sept. 28, 1688; m. (2) Catharina Bogardus April 23, 1693; both marriages in Dutch church in New York; d. 1709 or before.
- +10 Jacomyntje, b. —; m. Abraham Abrahamsen in New York City, Jan. 1, 1692; buried from the Dutch church in New York Aug. 11, 1754.
- +11 Gerret, b. —; m. Janneken Hendrix Van Feurden, May 24, 1693, in New York City; buried from the Dutch church in New York, May 27, 1730.
- +12 Aernout, b. —; m. Elizabeth Hendrix Van Feurden, before 1704; "Overleden" before Dec. 30, 1705.
- +13 Philip, b. June 17, 1679; m. Antje Pieterse Louw, April 20, 1701, at Kingston, N. Y.; Will proved in 1761.
- +14 Susanna, b. —; m. Johannes Hieronymus Wendel, June 6, 1708, in Albany.

Aernout's children were all born before Albany church records begin (in 1683) and the Schenectady records were all destroyed in 1690. The birth of Philip is preserved in his family Bible which still exists.

In 1690 (Oct. 26) Gerritje Villen is sponsor for child of Jan Janse Peek in New York (Aernout's half brother).

7 1590324

MARIA ARENTSEN⁴ VIELE, of Aernout,³ Cornelis,² Volkert,¹

b. —; m. (1) Mathys Vrooman of Albany, only son of Pieter Meese Vrooman and Volckie Pietersen, before 1684, when he and his wife made a joint Will; m. (2) Douve Aukes of Schenectady, Feb. 4, 1685; massacred on Feb. 9, 1690, at Schenectady. Children (Vrooman):

- 15 Geertruy, b. before 1684, when she is mentioned in the joint Will of her parents. Killed with her mother, Feb. 9, 1690.

Children (Aukes):

- 16 Margaret, bap. March 21, 1686; wit: Aernout Vile, Symon Schermerhorn; presented by Willemje Schermerhorn. Killed with her mother, Feb. 9, 1690.

This is the pathetic record: "Maria Viele, wife of Douve Aukes and her two children kild, 3; and his negro woman Francina, 1; Maria Aloff, wife of Cornelis Viele shott, 1; these five persons were killed in one house on the south side of Mill Lane and State Street next to the ancient church." (Doc. His. N. Y., vol. I, p. 304).

Here was the Inn of Cornelis Cornelisen Viele, who had probably taken Douve and his wife into partnership. Cornelis Viele is on the list of those to whom the Albany church sent relief after the massacre. This is the last heard of him. In 1697 Douve Aukes is mentioned on the census as "Head of the House" with a family consisting of 2 males (adults) 1 adult female and 3 minors. As he appears not to have married again this family may have been Cornelis Viele, Jr. (his adopted son), Suster Viele, his mother, and the three daughters of Cornelis Viele, who afterwards married and settled on Staten Island.

Douve Aukes (De Frees) came to this country from Arnhiem on the ship "Stettyn" in 1663, at which time he was 24 years

old. Pearson says he was married before, but the Albany church record has "j.m." after his name—"bachelor."

In 1704 (July 11), there was received in the Clerk's office at Albany "Ye howelycks voorwaerde" (marriage conditions) between Douve Aukes and Maria Viele (Mun. Col., vol. III, p. 40). If these were deciphered they would doubtless throw light on the reason for his control of the Viele interests in Schenectady.

On Dec. 28, 1689, Douve Aukes commissioned Justice of the Peace by Gov. Leisler,

On Oct. 8, 1690, Douve Aukes commissioned Ensign by the same.

Oct. 11, 1699, Douve Aukes took the Oath of Allegiance.

In 1719, "Douve Aukes being eighty years old conveyed to Cornelis Viele, Jr., son of the former owner and keeper of his inn and *uncle* of his late wife, whom he called his son, all his estate in the village" (of Schenectady). The land thus conveyed the *History of the Schenectady Patent* sums up as follows:

- 1 One house and lot where he (Aukes) now dwells.
- 2 One other lot of ground and barn behind or on the west lot aforesaid near to ye grist mill that belongs to ye Dutch church.
- 3 One other lot of pasture ground lying on ye south or west side of the creek whereon said mill stands.
- 4 One other lot of pasture ground lying off the east side of the street that leads directly up to the ffort gate (Ferry Street) near to the fort. (Old Deed.)"

This authority also states "Benjamin Roberts owned a farm at Maalwyck west of Vieles'; also the land opposite on the south side of the river called Poversen, which he sold to Henk-Lamb. Bout and Bout to Viele, to whom said lands were confirmed by a Patent of date of Sept. 29, 1677, and by Bout's son to Douve Aukes, who conveyed the same to his adopted son, Cornelis Viele, Jr., son of the first settler."

The curious name of Douve Aukes and the romance attaching to him, appealed to the imagination of the late Herman Knickerbacker Viele and he introduced him in a fanciful way into his tale, *The Last of the Knickerbackers*.

Maria Viele, wife of Douve Aukes, was the daughter of Aernout, Cornelis Viele, Jr., Douve Aukes' adopted son was the son of Cornelis Viele. Douve Aukes' adopted son was, therefore, the *cousin* not *nephew* of his wife.

8

WILLEMTJE¹ VIELE, of Aernout,³ Cornelis,² Volkert,¹

b. —; m. (1) Symon Schermerhorn (son of Jacob Janse Schermerhorn and Jannetje Segers Van Voorhoudt (dau. of Cornelis Segers Van Voorhoudt), before 1683; m. (2) Levinus Winne (son of Pieter Winne and Janneke Adams), June 20, 1699; m. (3) Johannes Van Hoesen (son of Jan Franse Van Hoesen and Volkie Juriaanse), June 19, 1709.

Children (Schermerhorn):

- 17 Johannes, bap. in Albany July 23, 1684; wit. father, Jacob Schermerhorn, Jan Andries; presented by Gerritje Gertsz Vyle; killed at the massacre at Schenectady in 1690.
- 18 Aernout, bap. in Albany Nov. 7, 1686; wit. father, Myndert Van der Bogert; presented by Helena Van der Bogert; m. Marjÿtje (Malli) Beekman, (bap. June 23, 1692; dau. of John Beekman and Aeltje Thomase Poppinga), before 1711; (ch., Willemjÿntie bap. Oct. 14, 1713; wit. Aernout Fiele, Willempie V. House); d. in New York, Dec. 2, 1749.
- 19 Maria, bap. in New York, July 5, 1693; wit. Gerrit Vile, Cornelis Vile, Jacquemyntje Vile.
- 20 Jannetje, bap. in New York, March 24, 1695; wit. Cornelis Vilen and Jannetje Van Feurden.

Children (Winne):

- 21 Maria, bap. in Albany, April 28, 1700; wit. Johannes Beekman, Margrietje Levingston.
- 22 Sara, bap. in Albany, Aug. 30, 1702; wit. Francois Winnen, Agnietje Conyn.

- 23 Benjamin, bap. in Albany, Dec. 21, 1705; wit. Henrik Vrooman and Sara Van Brug; m. Rachel Van Arnhem, before 1729.

Children (Van Hoesen):

- 24 Gerritje, b. in Albany, last of April; bap. Aug. 9, 1710, in the Lutheran church. (Loonenburg (Athens) ch. rec.)
- 25 Nicolas, b. at Klaverak, Feb. 11; bap. at Loonenburg, Feb. 17, 1712.

In 1683, Symen Schermerhorn is on the list of members of the Dutch church in Albany and also Wilmje Schermerhorn, after whose name is added "now Winnen."

In 1691 (Sept. 4), Willemtje Schermerhorn, wife of Symon Schermerhorn, joined the Dutch in New York with letters of attestation from Albany.

Symon Schermerhorn, b. 1658, son of Jacob Janse Schermerhorn, made a famous ride on Feb. 9, 1690, when wounded in the thigh he rode on horseback through the deep snow from Schenectady to Albany to warn the inhabitants of the vicinity of the probable approach of the French and their Indians who had just burnt Schenectady and massacred many of its inhabitants, carrying others away captive. A tablet on the wall of a house opposite the railway station in Albany commemorates this heroic effort. On that fatal night in 1690 was "killed ye sonne of Symon Schermerhorn and three negroes of Symon Schermerhorn."

When Albany sent assistance to the Schenectady sufferers, Symon Schermerhorn came in for one pair of hose, 6¾ ells sarge, and 70 ells of "Osenburg" linen.

In 1910, F. Augustus Schermerhorn published a poem entitled "Symon Schermerhorn's Ride." It is beautifully printed, illustrated and bound. It is by Harry Roy Sweny.

In 1693, Symon was a skipper on the Hudson river; he d. in or before 1699.

The first wife of Levinus Winne, Willemtje Viele's second husband, was Teuntje Martens.

The first wife of Johannes Van Hoesen, third husband of Willemtje Viele, was Jannetje Janse Van Ryk.

All the Schermerhorns of New York city are descended from Willemtje Viele through her son Aernout.

9

CORNELIS⁴ VIELE, of Aernout,³ Cornelis,² Volkert,¹

b. —; m. (1) Maria (Marritie) Adolffs (bap. April 17, 1666, in New York; dau. of Adolf Pieterse De Groot (Groest) and Aechtje Dirks), Sept. 28, 1688; "Cornelis Arentsen, j. m. van N. Albanien en Maria Adolffs Van N. Yorck;" m. (2) Catharina Bogardus (probably daughter of Willem Bogardus), April 23, 1693. "Mr. Cornelis Viele, wedr. van Maria Adolffs en Catharina Bogardus Van New York;" d. in 1708.

Children:

- +26 Gerritje, bap. in New York, Jan. 3, 1697; wit. Everhardus Bogardus, Gerritje Gerrits, h. v. v. Aernout Vielen; m. Joseph Makepees.
- +27 Cornelia, bap. in New York, Aug. 28, 1698; wit. Pieter de Groof (Groot), Lucretia Bogardus; m. Francis Child, Jan. 10 (13), 1717.
- 28 Catharina, bap. in New York, Sept. 28, 1701; wit. Gerret Viele, Blandina Bogardis.
- 29 Corneles, bap. in New York, Dec. 16, 1702; wit. Gerrit Fielie, Jacemyntie Fielie.

Dr. Cornelis Viele's first wife was in Schenectady on Feb. 9, 1690, probably visiting her husband's sister, wife of Douve Aukes, and was killed in the same house with her and her children on that sad day.

Except his marriage notices there is no mention of Dr. Cornelis Viele till on Feb. 15, 1689-90, apparently soon after the tragedy at Schenectady, he is sent by the authorities at Albany as bearer of a political message to New York. There seems no mention of the man from whom he learnt his profession of surgeon, but as he is found marrying a New York girl it is probable that he studied surgery under his father's friend, Dr. Staats, in New York. Dr. Staats studied his profession in Holland. On March 24, 1692, there is a petition from Cornelis Viele to the

New York authorities for the payment of his accounts for "surgical attendance on differs persons wounded in Leisler's late rebellion" (Eng. Mss., p. 222).

The year before (1691) he appears to be settled in New York for the Albany Common Council send a message to New York to "Cornelis Viele, surgeon."

In the record of his second marriage he is termed "Mr.," a mark of respect and equivalent to "Dr."

In 1698 (July 5), "Cornelius Viele, Chirurgeon," is admitted Freeman of New York city.

In 1703, Cornelius Van Vielen is among the taxable citizens, his family consisting of two adult males, one adult female, three children and one negro child.

In the Indentures of Apprenticeships in New York city between the years 1698 and 1707 appear the names of two apprentices of Dr. Cornelis Viele. On the 12th day of August, 1698, Lewis Peek, son of Jacobus Peek of Schenectady, is bound for four years to Cornelis Viele, chirurgeon. (This was his cousin). On March 16, 1699, Gerret Struddle, son of Gabriel Struddle, alias Tompsen, "Innholder," is apprenticed to Cornelis Viele "in the usual form except that the Master is only bound to feed and lodge the apprentice and teach him his trade."

1695 (June 19), Cornelis is godfather for child of his half-uncle, Joh. Peek, Jr., in New York.

1696. Cornelis Fiele and Katryna Bogardus are sponsors for ch. of Annetje Bogardus and Jacob Brouwer.

Adolf Pieterse De Groot (Groest), father of Maria De Groot, in 1657 was a magistrate of New Amsterdam and in 1674 his estate was valued at 11,000g. He was a carpenter and in 1682 contracted to build the Town Hall at Harlam for 250g. (Riker's *Hist. of Harlem*, p. 365). His son, Pieter Adolffs, was at one time Asst. Alderman in New York. This last was in close connection with his brother-in-law Cornelis Viele, naming in 1691 a child after him and making him executor of his Will. He and Cornelis are interchangeably godfather for each other's children. When Gabriel Struddle made his Will he named as executors Cornelis and Gerret Viele and Pieter Adolff de Groot.

1686. Maria De Groot, member of Dutch ch. in New York (Hol. Soc. Yr. Book, 1896).

Catharina (Tryntje) Bogardus appears to have been the daughter of Willem Bogardus who is called in her baptismal notice (recorded March 16, 1661 in N. Y.) Sytje. We seem forced to this conclusion by the fact that she is so closely identified with the children of Willem Bogardus, who all, Everhardus, Annetje, Lucretia and Blandina Bogardus stand witness at the baptism of her children and grandchildren. Cornelis Viele and Catharina Bogardus stand witness for ch. of Annetje Bogardus, and in 1707 Everhardus Bogardus and Catharina Viele are sponsors for ch. of Blandina Bogardus. The family of the Domine is the only one who used the Latin form of the name (a custom affected by the cloth). William was the only one of his sons who settled in New York and Catharina according to her marriage notice was born in New York. It seems probable that Sytje or Syntie should have been Tryntje (Catharina).

In 1709, Catharina Tiele (Viele), widow, is a sponsor for ch. of Blandina Bogardus and Theophilus Elsworth.

1717 (Dec. 23). "To Catharine Viele, widow, her executors and assigns, the quantity of 18 oz. 15 pw. of plate" (Col. Laws of N. Y., vol. I, p. 67).

1732 (Dec. 23). Catharine Viele buried from Dutch church in New York.

10

JACOMYNTJE⁴ VIELE, of Aernout,³ Cornelis,² Volkert,¹

b. —; m. Abraham Abrahamsen, Jan. 1, 1692, in Dutch church in New York; Jacomyntje Abrahamse, wed., buried from Dutch church in New York, Aug. 11, 1754; Abraham Abrahamse, d. before July 22, 1705.

Children (Abrahamsen), baptized in Dutch church in New York:

- 30 Abraham, **bap.** Sept. 11, 1692; wit. Cornelis Vilen, Willemtje Vilen; living in 1768 when his brother Andries made his Will.
- 31 Aernout, **bap.** Nov. 2, 1694; wit.: Gerrit Vile; m. Agnietie Bergen (b. March 12, 1680, dau. of

THE FAMILY OF VIELE

Joris Hansen Bergen (b. July 18, 1649) and Sarah Strycker, dau. of Jan Strycker of Flaatlans, L. I.; m. Aug. 11, 1678), March 12, 1720 (Bergen's *Early Settlers of Kings Co.*, p. 341; also Bergen Gen., p. 400).

1749. Arnout Abrahamsen and wife join the Dutch church in New York on certificate from Tappen. Andries Abrahamse refers in his Will dated Dec. 31, 1768, "to the children of my brother, Arnout Abrahamse dec'd."

- 32 Francyntje, bap. Jan. 23, 1698; wit. Catharina Bogardus, h. v. v. Corn. Fiele, Andries Abrahamse; m. Joris Bergen, Jr. (ch. Abraham bap. Sept. 2, 1726, at New Utrecht, N. Y.).

1727. Conveyance made by Joris Bergen and his wife, Francyntie (Bergen Gen., p. 400). Andries (Andrew) Abrahamse makes mention in his Will of his sister, Francyntie Bergen.

1750 (June 20). Francyntje signs herself "widow of Joris Bergen" as witness to baptism of Jacomyntje (Jemima) ch. of Andries Abrahamse and Magdalena LISPINARD; and again in 1762 as witness to baptism of Francyntje, ch. of Johannes Bergen (her son) and Margrietta Van Deusen.

In 1731, Joris Bergen takes out Letters of Administration on the estate of Joris Hansen Bergen as eldest son.

- 33 Gerrit, bap. May 31, 1700; wit. Gerrit Viele, Gerretje, h. v. v. Aernhout Viele.

1737. Gerrit Abrahamse signs petition to Governor for removal of Sheriff in New York.

1735 (May 27). Gerrit Abrahamse witness to a Will in New York.

1750 (May 1). Gerrit Abrahamse is witness to baptism of ch. of Andries Abrahamse and Magdalena LISPINARD.

On Sept. 18, 1750, Gerrit Abrahamse was buried from the Dutch church in New York.

- 34 Andries (Andrew), bap. Nov. 8, 1702; wit. Cornelis Viele, Andries Abramsz, Susanna Viele; m. Magdalena Lispinard (bap. Feb., 1712, dau. of Anthony Lispinard and Elizabeth De Klyn and widow of Jacob Abrahamse, her second husband's cousin), Jan. 11, 1750.

1737. Andries Abrahamse signs petition for removal of Sheriff. Andries Abrahamse seems to have lived in New Rochelle, N. Y. On Dec. 31, 1768, he made his Will leaving all his estate to his wife Magdalena and his daughter, Jemima (Jacomyntje), (bap. June 20, 1750, witness Gerrit Abrahamse, Francyntje, wed, of Joris Bergen). He left contingent on the death of this daughter, bequests to "Anthony Abrahamse and Jacob Abrahamse of the City of N. Y., merchants." These were his stepsons and also his second cousins. He mentions his brother Abraham, and his sister Francyntje Bergen, and the children of his dec'd brother Aernout, and leaves them also bequests contingent on the death of his daughter Jemima.

Then follows this clause: "Should this devise take effect then after the death of my brother and sister, the two houses in Wall St. to go to the children of my brother Arnout and sister Francyntje in equal shares providing that no challenge or demand be made for any gift or bequest out of the Estate of Libertje Neelen (Elizabeth Vielen), dec'd, which is devised to me and my representatives after the decease of Sarah Neelen (Vielen). "He further provides that if such challenge be made then "my executors are to sell the two houses and lots fronting to the Wall Street in said City (N. Y.) and out of the proceeds to pay such persons as shall be en-

THE FAMILY OF VIELE

titled to receive such parts of the estate of Libertje Neelen (Vielen) dec'd." Compare Will of Elizabeth Viele (dated 1752), widow, with one daughter Sara, and it will be plain that the daughter of Aernout Viele, Jr., enjoyed a life interest in what was most likely 54, 56 and 58 Wall St., N. Y.

The Will of Andries Abrahamse was proved Feb. 21, 1784, and Jemima Bartow qualified as executrix. Jemima Abrahamse had on Nov. 19, 1772, married the Rev. Theodorus Bartow, who for thirty years was Rector of Trinity church in New Rochelle. Their grandsons were the Rev. Theodore and the Rev. Henry V. Bartow. Rev. John V. Bartow of Trinity Church, Baltimore, was their son. The father of Rev. Theodorus Bartow was Theodosious Bartow, and his grandfather, the Rev. John Bartow, was a missionary in Westchester Co., N. Y., as early as 1722 (*Bolton's His. of Westchester Co.*).

Abraham and Andries Abrahamse seem to have been two brothers, both cordwainers, who became Freemen of New York city in 1698. An Arien Abrahamse, merchant, became a Freeman of the town in 1714. In the Will of Peter Smith, a merchant of St. Thomas (written in French) dated 1711 (Jan. 3), occurs this passage: "I leave to my brother-in-law, Arien Abrahamse . . . 1,000 Pistolese . . . To the children of the late Abraham Abrahamse, my other brother-in-law, 1,000 Pistolese." Abraham and Andries both married Jacomyntjes, the one Jacomyntje Viele and the other Jacomyntje Wanshaar. On July 22, 1705, Jacomyntje Viele, widow, was godmother for the twin children of Andries Abrahamse and Jacomyntje Wanshaar in New York.

II

GERRET⁴ VIELE, of Aernout,³ Cornelis,² Volkert,¹

b. —; m. Janneken Van Feurden, dau. of Hendrix Jansen Van Feurden and Sara Thomasc, May 24, 1693, in Dutch church in New York; buried from Dutch church in New York, May 27, 1730.

Children, baptized in New York:

- 35 Sara, bap. April 24, 1695; wit. Cornelis Jacobszen, Gerritje Villen; m. (probably) James Marke, (ch. Bernardus, bap. Jan. 20, 1714; wit. Wm. Bogert, Susanna Coely).
- 36 Aernout, bap. April 25, 1697; wit. Aernout Viele, Sara Van Foorden; buried from Dutch church in New York 1754; Freeman of New York city, April 13, 1731, "Arnout Viele, Brazier." In 1737, in New York, A. Viele signs petition to the Governor for removal of Sheriff.
- 37 Gerritje, bap. March 22, 1699; wit. Abram Abrahamse, en Jacomyntje, syn h. v.
- 38 Margarita, bap. Aug. 3, 1701; wit. Cornelis Fieley, Elizabeth Van Feurden.
- 39 Hendrik } Tweelinger zoon en Dochter, bap. Oct.
en } 11, 1702; wit. Willem Paersen, Cor-
40 Jannetje, } nelis Viele, Catharina Viele, Susanna
Viele.
- †41 Maria, bap. Dec. 3, 1704; wit. David Provoost, Jr., Susanna Fieley; m. Lewis Theibou, Jan. 22, 1729, in New York.
- 42 Margreta, bap. Jan. 15, 1707; wit. Edward Blagge, Sara Ver Duyn.
- 43 Elizabeth, bap. Feb. 23, 1709; wit. Hendrix Ver Duyn, Maria Ver Duyn, s. suster; m., probably, Jacobus Brestede (witness to baptism in New York in 1756 (Aug. 25) Jacobus Brestede and Elizabeth Viele, syn h. v.); in 1761, Jacobus Brestede is m. to Elsje Kregier.
- 44 Hendrick, bap. May 18, 1712; wit. Jacobus Moene, Johannas Jansen.

1694. Gerret Viele (and two others) awarded 82 oz. 10 p. of plate for bringing "2800 lbs. of powder from Philadelphia to his Majesties' Fort in New York in the time of the late unhappy rebellion" (Col. Laws of N. Y., vol. I, p. 958).

1698 (Aug. 9). Freeman of New York city, "Garret Viele, Brazier."

1701. Gerret Viele and Isaac Kip, Churchwardens and Overseers of the Poor of New York city, as witness two indentures of orphan children in that year (Col. of N. Y. His Soc. for 1885, pp. 593-94).

1702. Gerret Viele, one of the "principal Frecholders of the North Ward of New York city" (Col. Laws of N. Y., vol. I, p. 958).

1703. Gerret Viele, one of the appraisers of the estate of T. Van Borsum. (There are numerous occasions where Gerret Viele is chosen as witness to a Will, executor of an estate, or as godfather. He seems to have been both efficient and popular.)

1711 (June 27). Commission of Gerret Viele to enlist the Indians on Long Island for the expedition against Canada (Eng. Mss., p. 382). In Gov. Hunter's accounts for this year is the item: "Gerret Viele 44 Long Island Indians." In December the Indians were paid "out of the stores."

1717. Payment is ordered on a bill passed this year "To Gerret Viele and the rest of the children of Hendrick Van Veurden dec'd, their respective executors and assigns . . . that is to say, to Gerret Viele one third, to Elizabeth Viele, widow of Dr. Arnout Viele, one third and to the children of Cornelis Jacobsen dec'd one third part of three hundred and thirteen ounces and five pennyweight of plate aforesaid" (Col. Laws of N. Y., vol. I, p. 980).

1719. Gerret Viele petitions to be appointed Sealer of Weights and Measures.

1720 (Sept. 2). Accts of G. Viele and others for sundries furnished the Five Nations of Indians (Eng. Mss.).

1722 (Aug. 13). Deposition of "Gerret Viele, Brasier" (Eng. Mss., p. 473).

Gerret Viele, among the children for whom he acted as godfather, stood on April 9, 1693, for Maria, child of his cousin, Jan Peek and Elizabeth Limburg, and on Feb. 4, 1695, for child

of Cornelis Jacobsen Van Duyn and Sara Van Feurden, his wife's little niece.

Hendrix Jansen Van Feurden, whose daughters, Elizabeth, Jannetje and Sara married, the first two, Aernout, Jr., and Gerret Viele, and the third, Cornelis Jacobsen Van Duyn, was in 1689 an Alderman of New York city. In 1686 he and his wife, Sara Thomas, were members of the Dutch church in New York. The earliest mention of Van Feurden is in 1664, when he signs his name to a petition (Col. Laws of N. Y., vol. I, p. 980).

12

AERNOUT⁴ VIELE, of Aernout,³ Cornelis,² Volkert,¹

b. —; m. Elizabeth Van Feurden, dau. of Hendrix Jansen Van Feurden and Sara Thomase; "Overleden" in Dec. 30, 1705, when his second daughter, Sara, was baptized.

Children:

- 45 Sara, bap. July 19, 1704, in Dutch church in New York; wit. Aernhout Vielÿ, Sr., en Gerretie Vielÿ, syn. h. v.
- 46 Sara, bap. Dec. 30, 1705, in New York; wit. Gerret Fieley, Sara Van Feurden, wed. In 1733, Sara Viele, j. d., is witness to baptism.

In 1752, Elizabeth Viele, widow, leaves all of her estate in trust for her daughter, Sara Viele (Fernow's *Cal. of Wills*, p. 414).

On the night of the massacre at Schenectady, Feb. 9, 1690, so fatal to his family, Aernout Viele, Jr., still a very young boy, was carried off captive to Canada by the French and their Indians. He was one of the small band of "27 men and boys" who were led prisoners from the burning town after seeing those dear to them massacred and their homes destroyed. Three years later upon the "occasion of the attack upon the Mohawk castles by the French in 1693 he made his escape." The report of Capt. Schuyler upon that event says: "Upon which we marched about two miles where a Christian boy, Aernout, the Interpreter's son, came to us, who had been three

years a prisoner among the French." He appears to have sometimes acted as an Interpreter (Col. Doc., vol. IV., p. 17), but the fact that, in 1717, Elizabeth Van Feurden is referred to as "widow of *Dr. Arnout Viele*" points to his having studied medicine with his brother, *Dr. Cornelis Viele*. He only lived twelve years after his release from captivity, as he was "Overleden" in Dec., 1705.

In 1752 (Oct. 13), the Will of Elizabeth Viele, widow, was filed in the Surrogate's office in New York. In it she leaves all her Estate to her cousins, Andries Abrahamse and Ariantje Seymour, in trust for her daughter, Sara Viele, "for her maintenance during life." After her death her estate to go to her several cousins named in the Will. Of these cousins, Andries Abrahamse was son of Aernout, Jr.'s, sister, Jacomyntje, and Ariantje Seymour was the daughter of Capt. Thomas Seymour, who married Elizabeth's niece. "Cousin" was a word used for all complicated relationships in early Wills (see Will of Andries Abrahamse).

13

PHILIP⁴ VIELE, of Aernout,³ Cornelis,² Volkert,¹

b. June 17, 1679; "In the year of our Lord, 1679, the 17th of June, was I, Philipus Viele, born;" m. Antje Louw (b. May 12, 1681, dau. of Pieter Cornelisen Louw and Elizabeth Blanchard), July 10, 1701; "Philip Viel, j. m., born in Albanie, and Antje Louw, j. d., both residing in Kingstown. Banns published but dates not given."

"1700 (Oct. 16), have I, Philip Viele, made my Confession of faith in Christ to Do. Nucella at Kingston."

"1701 (July 20), was I, Philip Viele, with my wife, Anna Louw, in the holy state confirmed in the church at Kingston by Do. Nucella."

(These and the following quotations are from Philip Viele's Family Bible, still existing and in the possession of the Misses Bernard of Kingston, N. Y.)

Children (baptized at Kingston):

+47 Petrus, b. July 2; "somewhere about 11 o'clock was born my first son;" bap. July 5, 1702; wit.

Jan Heromanssen, Elizabeth Heromanssen (Blanchand); m. Elizabeth Louw, Aug. 14, 1731; d. Jan. 20, 1755.

+48 Aernout, b. June 20; "somewhere about two o'clock my second son was born;" bap. July 1, 1704; wit. Aernout Vielle, Gerretje Vielle; m. Catrina Van Keuren, Feb. 13, 1731; d. in 1777.

49 Philippus, b. Oct. 13; "my third son was born about three o'clock in the night;" bap. Oct. 20, 1706; wit. Mattys Blanggan (Blanchand), Margrieta Van Bossal; m. Helena Burhans (bap. April 6, 1707, dau. of Barent Janse Burhans and Margaret, dau. of William Leg), March 21, 1736.

(The *Burhans Gen.* states that no children of this marriage have been found.)

1736. Philippus Viele, Jr., member of Capt. T. de Witt's Co. of Ulster Co. Militia.

1743. Philip Viele, Jr., executor of the Will of his brother-in-law William Leg, Jr., (William Leg, Jr., m. Marytje Burhans, sister of Helena. Anjou's Ulster Co. Wills.)

In 1775, Philip Viele of Kingston, signed the Art. of Association.

+50 Cornelis, b. March 7; "somewhere about 11 o'clock was my fourth son born;" bap. Sept. 11, 1709; wit. Cornelis Louw, Catharina Bogardus; m. Elizabeth Louw, Oct. 10, 1734; Will proved March 29, 1783.

+51 Gerrit, b. Sept. 5; "about three o'clock was my fifth son born;" bap. Sept. 9, 1711; wit. Gerrit Viele, Marytjen Louw; m. Catharina Bratt, Dec. 24, 1746.

52 Elizabeth, b. April 22; "My first daughter was born about 12 o'clock;" bap. April 24, 1714; wit. Johannes Louw, Christina Vas; d. May 9, 1714. "But on May 9, is my daughter, Elizabeth asleep in the Lord."

- 53 Johannes, b. Oct. 4; "my sixth son was born at 11 o'clock in the forenoon; bap. Oct. 9, 1715; wit. Johannes Louw, Christina Vas; m. Cornelia Catherine Vandenburg (bap. Jan. 5, 1707, dau. of Gysbert Vandenburg, and his first wife, Divertje Masten), Dec. 7, 1746. (No children of this marriage found.)
1738. Johannes, member of Capt. T. de Witt's Co. of Ulster Co. Mil. On Feb. 17, 1766, Cornelis Viele procured the pall for the wife of Johannes Viele in Kingston.
- 54 Elizabeth, b. April 24; "my second daughter was born about 11 o'clock at night;" bap. April 27, 1718; wit. Aard Van Wagening, Grietjen Hermans; "Dec. 3 is my second daughter asleep in the Lord."
- 55 Anna, b. Feb. 23; "my third daughter was born about ten in the forenoon;" bap. Feb. 25, 1722; wit. Abraham Louw, Johanna Le-Sier.
- +56 Maria (Maritje), b. Aug. 14; "about two in the morning my fourth daughter was born;" bap. Aug. 16, 1724; wit. Zalomen Du Bois, Tryntjen Elting; m. Cornelius Wynantse Vandenburg, April 13, 1751.
- +57 Helena, b. Aug. 21; "at three o'clock in the morning my fifth daughter was born;" bap. Sept. 3, 1727; wit. Jan Slegt, Elizabeth Smedes; m. Mathys Van Keuren, July 10, 1746.

1715. Philip Viele, member of the Ulster Co. Militia (Rep. N. Y. S., His. 1896).

1720-21-27-28. Philip Viele, Trustee of Kingston, N. Y.

1720-27-28. Philip Viele among the Trustees of Kingston chosen to act as Magistrates.

1728. Philip Viele, Freeholder in Kingston (List made by Sheriff of Ulster Co.).

1755. On a list of the slaves of Ulster Co. Philip is credited with a slave woman, Dein.

Pieter Cornelisen Louw, the father of Philip's wife, Antje Louw, came from Holstein on the ship *Faith* in 1659, and on Oct. 27, 1668, m. Elizabeth, daughter of Mattys Blanchan (Blanchand), farmer from Artois, who came over in the *Gilded Otter* in 1660, with his wife, Maddelena Jorisse, a married daughter and three younger children.

The following is the Will of Philip Viele; an abstract of it may be found in the N. Y. His. Soc. Abst. of Wills, vol. VI, p. 52):

"In the name of God, Amen. The 24th day of March in the year of Christ 1759. I, Philip Vielee of the town of Kingston in the county of Ulster and the Province of New York, being weak of body but of Perfect Mind and Memory,—thanks be given therefor unto God—Calling unto Mind the Mortality of my body and knowing well that it is appointed unto all Men once to die, do make and Ordain this my last will and testament in manner following—that is to say, Principal and first of all I give and Recommend my soul into the Hands of Almighty God that gave it and my Body I recommend it to be buried in a Christian-like Decent Burial at the Discretion of my executors nothing Doubting but at the General Resurrection I shall receive the same again by the Almighty Power of God that gave it to me and as touching such Worldly Estate wherewith it has pleased God to bless men with in this life,—I give, devise and Dispose of the same in manner following:

First—It is my will and I do order that all my just debts and funeral Charges Shall be paid in A reasonable time after my Decease.

Secondly—I give unto my Grandson, Cornelius Vielee, son of my son Petrus Vielee, a large Dutch Bible which is in the Possession of his Mother Elizabeth Vielee as for his birthright being in lieu of anything he might claim as his birthright.

Thirdly—I give and bequeath unto my daughter, Helena, and to her heirs and Assigns forever my Large Looking Glass and see horses thereunto belonging.

Fourthly—I give and bequeath unto my son Aernhoud Vielee and to his Heirs and Assigns forever the Just eighth part

of all my estate both Real and Personal wherever the same may be found.

Fifthly—I give and bequeath to my son, Philip Vielee, Jr., and to his Heirs and Assigns forever the Just eighth part of all my Estate both Real and Personal whatsoever (where-soever) the same may be found.

Sixthly—I give and bequeath unto my son, Cornelius Vielee and to his Heirs and Assigns forever the Just eighth part of all my estate both Real and Personal whatsoever the same may be found.

Seventhly—I give and bequeath unto my son, Gerrit Vielee and to his Heirs and Assigns forever the Just eighth part of all my Estate both Real and Personal wheresoever the same may be found.

Eighthly—I give and bequeath unto my son, Johannes Vielee and to his Heirs and Assigns forever a Just eighth part of all my Estate both Real and Personal wheresoever the same may be found.

Ninthly—I give & bequeath unto my daughter, Helena, wife of Mathew v. Keuren, to her Heirs and Assigns forever the Just Eighth part of my Estate both Real and Personal wheresoever the same may be found.

Tenthly—I give and bequeath unto my daughter Maria, wife of Cornelius Vanderburgh, and to her Heirs and Assigns forever the Just eighth part of all my Estate both Real and Personal wheresoever the same may be found.

Eleventhly—I give and bequeath unto the Heirs and Devisors of my son, Petrus Vielee Deceased the Just Eighth part of all my Estate both Real and Personal wheresoever the same may be found, my executors hereafter named first paying out of the same two certain bonds or obligations for which I am become bound unto the Ministers, Elders and Deacons of the Reformed Dutch Church of Kingston together with the interest due on the same, which is for the Proper Debt of my said son, Petrus Vielee Deceased, hereby empowering my executors hereinafter named to pay the same bonds or obligations and Interest as aforesaid out of the said Just eighth part of my Real

and Personal Estate which I have bequeathed unto the Heirs and Devisors of my said son, Petrus, Deceased.

Twelfthly—It is my will and I do Order that if any of my above-named children shall happen to die without Lawfull Issue that then such share or shares shall be equally divided between the surviving children, share and share alike.

Thirteenthly—I give and bequeath unto my Dear and well-beloved wife, Antje after the payment of my Just Debts the full Income and Disposition of All my Real and Personal Estate during her Natural Life-time.

And lastly I do appoint Executors of this my last will and Testament, My Dear and well-beloved wife, Antje and sons Philip Viele, Jr., and Johannes Vielee for to fulfill and perform this my last will.

Signed

PHILIP VIELEE.

Witnesses:

Johannes Jansen,
Christopher Tappan,
D. Wynkoop, Jr.

Proved March 5th, 1761.

14

SUSANNA⁴ VIELE, of Aernout,³ Cornelis,² Volkert,¹

b. —; m. Johannes Wendel (b. Jan. 13, 1684, son of Hieronymous Wendel and Arriaantje, dau. of Herman Bastiaanse Visscher and Hester Tjerkse, his wife), June 5, 1708. "Both b. and l. in Albany." Johannes bur. Oct. 21, 1743.

Children (Wendel) baptized in Albany:

- 58 Ariaantje, bap. March 6, 1709; wit. Harmanus and Arriaantje Wendel.
- 59 Gerretie, bap. April 20, 1712, Easter; wit. Philip Wendel, Willempie Van House.
- 60 Elsie, bap. Feb. 13, 1715; wit. Evert Wendel, Zuzanna Wingard.
- 61 Johannes, bap. June 28, 1719; wit. Joannes and Hassie Beekman; m. Sara Bergen, Sept. 20, 1750. (Sara was doubtless dau. of Joris Bergen and

Francyntje Abrahamse, as she names one of her children Francyntje and two of them Joris. This would make her granddaughter of Jacomyntje Viele (Abrahamse) and great-granddaughter of Aernout Viele.)

Hieronymus (b. 1655) was a son of Evert Janse Wendel and his first wife Susanna de Trieux; he left his son Johannes in his will "a golden goblet with the testator's name on it." (Will dated April 25, 1690.) The mothers of Hieronymus Wendel and Aernoutt Viele were sisters.

26

GERRITJE⁵ VIELE, of Cornelis,⁴ Aernout,⁵ Cornelis,² Volkert,¹
 bap. Jan. 3, 1697; m. Joseph Makepees.

Children (Makepees), baptized in New York City:

- 62 Joseph, bap. Feb. 15, 1727; wit. Francis Childe and Cornelia Fiele, s. h. v.
- 63 Catharina, bap. April 13, 1729; wit. Gerrit Vielÿ, Lucretia Bogardus, h. v. v. Abraham Van Deursen.

27

CORNELIA⁵ VIELE, of Cornelis,⁴ Aernout,³ Cornelis,² Volkert,¹
 bap. Aug. 28, 1698; m. Francis Child, Jan. 13, 1717 (Ingeshreven Jan. 10, Getrout Jan. 13, 1717), in New York City.

Children (Child), baptized in New York City:

- 64 Cornelus, bap. Oct. 16, 1720; wit. Gerret Fiele, Catharina Fiele.
 (1738. Chernelis Child member of Capt. Stuyvesant's Company of Militia.)
- 65 Catharina, bap. Aug. 15, 1722; wit. Abraham Van Deurse, Lucretia Van Deurse; m. Burger Van Iversen. (Child Cornelis, bap. June 15, 1743; wit. Francis Child, Cornelia Fiele, syn h. v.)

1738. Burger Van Iversen member of Capt. Stuyvesant's Co. of Militia.

- 66 Francis, bap. July 29, 1724; wit. Abraham Abrahamse, Jaquemyntje Abrahamse, wed^{ne}; m. Catharine Giraud, sister of Peter Giraud; d. Dec. 22 (29), 1760.

The inscription on his tombstone, which is in Trinity churchyard, N. Y. City, reads: "Here lies the body of Francis Child who departed this life Dec. 22, 1760, aged 36 years."

On Jan. 7, 1745-6, Francis Child, Perukemaker, was admitted Freeman of New York City.

On June 10, 1761, his will was probated in New York (speaks of son Francis). His son Francis (b. 1746) was a Scrivener or Conveyancer in N. Y. City. Between 1785-95 there are many wills recorded which he witnessed (after no doubt writing them). Francis Child, III, was admitted Freeman of N. Y. City, July 24, 1770. He also is buried in Trinity churchyard, N. Y. City. ("In Memory of Francis Child, Sr., who departed this life April 14, 1808, aged 62 years.") His son, Francis Child, Jr.—Francis, IV—who signed his name in conjunction with his father's on N. Y. wills, 1792-4, is said by William S. Pelletreau (N. Y. Hist. Soc. Abst. of Wills, vol. VI, p. 88) to have established the *N. Y. Daily Advertiser*—the first daily paper in New York City—on March 1, 1785, and to have died at Burlington, Vt., Oct. 30, 1830. His printing office was at 189 Water St., N. Y., and the paper was printed on Franklin's own press and with Franklin's type which had been purchased by Mr. Child.

In 1758, Peter Giraud of N. Y. makes his "brother-in-law, Francis Child," executor of his will.

- 67 Elizabeth, bap. Oct. 12, 1726; wit. Peter Van Ranst, Cath. Grevenraet, h. v. v. Cornelis Klop-

- per, Jr.; m. John Tiljou. (Child Cornelia, bap. Dec. 20, 1749; wit. Francis Child, Cornelia Viele, syn h. v.) 1737, John Tiljou signs a petition to the Governor for removal of Sheriff.
- 68 Willem, bap. Oct. 23, 1728; wit. Pieter Van Deursen, Sara Vile.
- 69 Cornelia, bap. Oct. 7, 1730; wit. Aarnout Fiele, Catharina Fiele.
- 70 Cornelia, bap. Oct. 1, 1732; wit. Herman Winckler, Geertruyda, syn h. v.
- 71 Geertruyda, bap. Oct. 20, 1736; wit. Abraham Abrahamse, Gertruda Kinswelder, wed. v. Hermanus Winkelaer; m. Abraham Leg (Leggett), Aug. 11, 1758.
- 72 Anna Maria, bap. Oct. 28, 1739; wit. Jacobus Kierstede, Elizabeth Van Dam, s. h. v.; m. Willem Tiljou, Nov. 14, 1761.

(1740. Thomas Child and Elizabeth Muslow, m. Sept. 24, 1737, have a child Cornelia. Witnesses to this baptism are Peter Van Deusen, Cornelia, h. v. v. Francis Child.)

Francis Child, vintner, was admitted Freeman of New York City, Oct. 14, 1736. He was the eldest son of Thomas Child, vintner, who became a Freeman of N. Y. City, June 6, 1699. Thomas Child made his will in 1711 (July 18), an abstract of which is as follows: "In the name of God, Amen. I, Thomas Child of New York, vintner. I leave to my wife, Elizabeth all estate of goods, negroes, houses and lands while she remains my widow. I leave to my son, Francis Child the houses and lands in the township of Brookland in Kings Co. near the Ferry. Also three negroes. I leave to my son Thomas £300, and one negro or else £40 to purchase him a negro when he is of age. I leave to my daughter, Mary £100 and a negro or else £40 to buy one. My wife is to continue in my dwelling house during her life. I make my wife and son, Francis, executors. After wife's decease all is left to the children. Witnesses: Maxmilian Laloue, Thomas Sherred. Proved July 24, 1711."

Thomas Child may have been the son of Sir Francis Child, head of Child and Co., the great English banking house of the

seventeenth century. Sir Francis Child had twelve sons and three daughters. A son Thomas, a merchant, came to America—to Virginia, where he was associated with the established church. It appears likely that he found his way to New York. We are not told what kind of a merchant Thomas, son of Sir Francis, was, but as part of the business of the great firm was the keeping of ordinaries and the conducting of breweries, he might easily have been a vintner—a wine merchant. His life is contemporary with that of the family of Sir Francis Child, who ended a very long life in 1711. It will be observed that this Thomas Child was a man of wealth as witness the number of slaves he mentions in his will. (For more information of Child and Co., see *Child Genealogy*, in which however there is no mention of the New York City branch.)

41

MARIA⁵ VIELE, of Gerrit,⁴ Aernout,³ Cornelis,² Volkert¹,
 bap. Dec. 3, 1704; m. Lewis Theibou (Teboe); (Ingeshreven,
 Jan. 22; Getrout, Jan. 26th, 1729).

Children (Theibou), baptized in Dutch church in New York:

- 73 Gerrit, bap. April 29, 1730; wit. Gerrit Vile, Jannetje Van Veurde, syn h. v.
- 74 Maria, bap. Dec. 2, 1733; wit. Gabriel Teboe, Maria Koely, syn h. v.; m. William Youngs, Dec. 9, 1756.
- 75 Luwis, bap. Jan. 3, 1736; wit. Aernout Vile, Sara Vile, j. d.; m. Eva Becker, Dec. 19, 1764.
 (1765, Freeman of N. Y. City, Lewis Thibou, saddler).
- 76 Jannetje, bap. April 22, 1739; wit. Onfri Gons, Gerritje File, j. d.

The Theibou family appears to have come from Ghent, Flanders.

47

PETRUS⁵ VIELE, of Philip,⁴ Aernout,³ Cornelis,² Volkert¹,
 "In the year of our Lord, 1702, was I, Petrus Vielie, on the second of July at eleven o'clock at night born;" bap. July 5,

1702; "christened by Do. Nucella;" m. Elizabeth Louw (bap. Sept. 23, 1712, by Do. Dubois in New York, dau. of Cornelis Louw, "gent," of Newark, N. J., and Margaret, h. w.) Aug. 14, 1731; d. Jan. 20, 1755; Elizabeth, d. June 9, 1755.

Children, baptized at Kingston:

- 77 Petrus, b. March 7 (Wednesday); bap. March 12, 1732; wit. Philippus Vielen, Anna Louw; d. Aug. 14, 1739. "On Tuesday morning between 5 and 6 o'clock my little son petrusye viele went asleep in the Lord."
- 78 Margrietie, b. July 13; "about noon my first daughter was born on Friday;" bap. July 15, 1733; wit. Petrus Louw, Marietje Louw; d. Aug. 26, 1739.
- +79 Elizabeth, b. Dec. 3; "at six o'clock was my second daughter born on Tuesday;" bap. Dec. 8, 1734; wit. Cornelis Vielen, Elizabeth Louw; m. Jacobus Post (bap. June 23, 1734, at Kingston, son of Abraham Post and Maria Schutt).
- 80 Anna, b. Dec. 25; "at five o'clock in the morning was my third daughter born on Wednesday;" 1736; bap. the same day; wit. Gerret Vielen, Anna Vielen; d. Aug. 18, 1739; "on Saturday night about ten o'clock my third daughter Anna fell asleep in the Lord."
- 81 Helena, b. Oct. 18; "at eleven o'clock at night was my fourth daughter born;" bap. Nov. 5, 1738; wit. Philippus Vielen, Jr., Helena Burhans; d. Aug. 29, 1739.
- 82 Anna, b. May 24, 1740; "about six in the morning was my fifth daughter born;" bap. "in der kerk te Katskill by Do. Mancius." Perhaps m. Hieronymous Canby (ch. Elizabeth, bap. April 14, 1779, at Kaatsban).
- 83 Helena, b. Sept. 6; "about eleven o'clock at night was my sixth daughter born; bap. Sept. 26, 1742; wit. Johannes Viele, Helena Viele.

- +84 Margrietie, b. July 15; "at three o'clock in the morning was my seventh daughter born;" bap. Aug. 19, 1744; wit. Gerret Viele, Maria Viele; m. John Krom. Jr.
- 85 Petrus, b. Oct. 14; "at three o'clock in the morning was my second son born, 1746, and was named Petrus; bap. by Do. Snorr in der Oost Camp" (Germantown); d. Aug. 7, 1759.
- +85a Maria, b. March 12, 1748; "about twelve noon was my eighth daughter born and was called Maria;" bap. "by Do. Snorr in the Camp;" m. Dirck Krom.
- +86 Ragel (Rachel), b. —; "about twelve o'clock was my ninth daughter born (1750?); bap. by Do. Snorr in the Camp;" m. Hendrick Staats, July 21, 1769.
- 87 Cornelis, b. March 15, 1752; "my third son was born on Friday at ten o'clock;" bap. the same day; wit. John Van Gaasbeck and h. w., Annetje Louw; m. Anna Pearson.
(Jan. 12, 1783, Cornelis Viele hires the pall for his child).
- 88 (A fourth son was born, but the entry in the Family Bible is so torn that it is incomplete).

"1726 (June 23). I, Petrus Viele, made my confession of faith in Christ to Domine Vas at Kingston.

1755 (Jan. 20). On Monday night, my father, Petrus Viele, went to sleep in the Lord and is buried in the Knickerbacker churchyard."—(These entries from Family Bible).

1738. Petrus Viele, Sergeant in Company of Foot. of Ulster Co. Militia (Capt. Tjerck de Witt).

1745 (Feb. 3). Cornelis Louw, "gent," of Newark, N. J., mentions in his Will his daughter, Elizabeth, wife of Peter Vielle.

In the graveyard of the Dutch church at Kingston, N. Y., at the present time (1912) there is a stone with the following inscription: "Hier Lye Begraven Anna Viele, Petrus Viele, Margrieta Viele overledd in het Jaar 1739; Augustus 18, Aug-

ustus 14, Augustus 26, Helena Viele Augustus 29. Als zyt waarin wy voor dese als wy zynsoo moet gy wese" (which roughly translated means: "As you are were we before this, as we are now so must you be").

48

AERNOUT⁵ VIELE, of Philip⁴, Aernout³, Cornelis², Volkert¹,
b. June 20; bap. July 1, 1704; m. Catrina Van Keuren, dau. of Tjerck Van Keuren and Maria Ten Eyck, Feb. 13, 1732. Both d. in 1777.

Children. First seven bap. at Kingston; last six at Rhinebeck Flaats:

- 89 Philippus, bap. July 8, 1733; wit. Philippus Viele and Anna Louw; d. y.
- 90 Tjerk, bap. Feb. 16, 1735; wit. Tjerk Van Keuren, Maria Ten Eyk; d. y.
- 91 Johannes, bap. Jan. 2, 1737; wit. Johannes Vielen, Annaatjen Vielen; d. y.
- 92 Jobannes, bap. March 19, 1738; wit. Abraham and Rachel Van Keuren.
- +93 Annaatjen, bap. Nov. 11, 1739; wit. Philippus Viele, Annaatjen Louw; m. Samuel Livingston.
- 94 Mareitje, bap. Nov. 29, 1741; wit. Tjerk Van Keuren, Mareitje Ten Eik.
- 95 Catherina, bap. Feb. 26, 1744.
- +96 Philippus, bap. Feb. 26, 1745; wit. Philip Viele, Jr., Lena Burhans; m. Elbertje Vandenburg.
- 97 Liedia, bap. Jan. 31, 1748; wit. Johannes Vielen, Liedia Van Keuren.
- +98 Tjerk, bap. Aug. 22, 1749; wit. Tjerck Van Keuren, Marytje Van Keuren; m. (1) Catharine Turner; m. (2) Elizabeth Schmitts.
Cherk Viele in 10th Albany Militia in the Revolution (Col. Conrad Cline).
- +99 William, bap. March 15, 1752; wit. William Van Vliet, Sarah Van Keuren; m. Elizabeth Vandenburg.

- 100 Aernout, b. Nov. 11, 1753; bap. Jan. 1, 1754; wit. Petrus Viele, Elizabeth Louw. This young man was misguided into working actively for King George, believing he was thus saving his home; he was made a scapegoat of and was executed June, 1777. It is a pathetic story (Rev. Papers).
- 101 Marytje, b. Feb. 10; bap. March 5, 1758.

Aernout Viele removed from Ulster to Dutchess Co. and became a man of some prominence there. In 1748 he was Justice of the Peace, holding Court of General Sessions at Poughkeepsie. He is mentioned in Lamb's *History of Rhinebeck* as being one of the Justices of the Peace "before the Revolution" (p. 227). He served a good deal in the Militia. In 1757 he was a Captain (Doc. His. of N. Y., vol. IV, page 205). In Col. Laws of N. Y., vol. IV, p. 429, a claim is allowed of "Captain Arnout Viele for himself and detachment marching up to Albany in April, 1757," for £29 10s.

1740. Arnout Viele is on the list of Freeholders of Dutchess Co.

1742. Mention is made in the Will of Tjerck (Dirck) Van Keuren, of his daughter, Catharine, "wife of Arnold Vielen" (N. Y. His. Soc. Abt. Wills, vol. III, p. 331).

50

CORNELIS⁵ VIELE, of Philip,⁴ Aernout,³ Cornelis,² Volkert,¹

bap. Sept. 11, 1709; m. Elizabeth Louw (bap. Oct. 23, 1715, dau. of Johannes Louw and Christina Vas, dau. of Domine Petrus Vas), Oct. 10, 1734; Will proved March 29, 1783.

Children, all baptized at Kingston:

- 102 Christina, b. June 23, bap. June 27, 1735; wit. Johannes Louw, Johanna Vas; m. Tjerck Van Vliet (b. in Rochester, Dutchess Co.), May 1, 1772, in Kingston.
- 103 Anna, b. May 21, bap. May 22, 1737; wit. Philipus Viele, Anna Louw; d. Oct. 15, 1739.
- 104 Johannes, b. Dec. 25, bap. Dec. 26, 1738; wit. Johannes Vielen, Anna Vielen; d. Oct. 1, 1739.

- +105 Anna, b. April 17, bap. April 19, 1741; wit. Philip-
pus Vielen, Anna Louw; m. Petrus Van Wag-
enen (bap. Sept. 15, 1745, at Wagendal), Feb. 23,
1781; d. Oct. 20, 1797.
- +106 Elizabeth, b. Aug. 25, bap. Aug. 28, 1743; wit.
Petrus Vielen, Elizabeth Louw; m. (1) Cornelius
Person; m. (2) Abraham Vosburg (b. in Albany),
April 11, 1779.
- 107 Petrus, b. Oct. 29, bap. Nov. 3, 1745; wit. Gerrit
Vielen, Helena Vielen; d. Nov. 4, 1745.
- 108 Petrus, b. Feb. 18, bap. Feb. 21, 1748; wit.
Matheus Van Keuran, Helena Vielen; d. Aug. 1,
1785.
- 109 Cornelis, b. Jan. 20, d. Jan. 27, 1751.
- +110 Maria, b. March 7, bap. March 8, 1752; wit. Cor-
nelis Wynantse Vandenburg, Maria Viele; m.
Michael Farrell (Hofferel), Jan. 12, 1783; d.
Dec. 4, 1784.

The above dates are Old Style, the following
are New Style:

- +111 Cornelis, b. July 8, bap. July 13, 1755; wit. Nicho-
las Vandenburg, Tjaadje Tappen; m. Sara Van
Vliet, Aug. 21, 1786; d. Nov. 10, 1800.
- +112 Johannes, b. and bap. July 30, 1758; wit. Johan-
nes Viele, Christina Viele; m. Weyntie Sikkels,
dau. of Robert Sikkels, Oct. 4, 1785.
- 113 Gerrit, b. Jan. 31, bap. Feb. 1, 1761; wit. Jacobus
Van der Lein, Margriet Van Buren, s. h. v.; d.
Dec. 10, 1761.

Written in her Bible by Elizabeth Louw in addition to the
record of her children's births and deaths are the following
items:

"1756, April 1, my grandfather Petrus Vas died." (This
was Domine Vas.)

"1758, April 1, my father Johannes Louw died."

This Bible is now in the possession of Mrs. William H.
Turner of Kingston, N. Y.

1738. Cornelis Viele member of Company of Foot of the Corporation of Kingston (Capt. Tjerck de Witt).

1755. Mention of a runaway slave of Cornelis Viele (Doc. His. N. Y., vol. III, p. 846).

1760 (Aug. 22). Cornelis Viele procures the pall from the church for the burial of his child.

1766. Cornelis Viele signs a petition as member of the church of Kingston against calling a council to try Do. Meyer. (Eccle. Rec., vol. IV, p. 4040).

1775. Cornelis Viele signs the Art. of Association. (This may be Cornelis, son of Peter.)

1777. House, barn and barracks of Cornelis Viele in Kingston destroyed by the British under Maj. G. Vaughan, together with much property of others. (Schoonmaker's *History of Kingston*, p. 522.) In compensation for this, land, presented by Robert R. Livingston, consisting of a tract of five thousand acres, was divided among the sufferers and among others who received parts of this were the heirs of Cornelis Viele. (Class 8, Lot 5, consisting of 50 acres).

1784 (Nov. 1). Elizabeth Viele, widow, buried from the Dutch church at Kingston.

WILL OF CORNELIS VIELE.

In the name of God, Amen. I, Cornelis Vielee of the Town of Kingston, Ulster Co., being infirm, sick and weary of body this seventh day of March, 1782. All my just debts and funeral charges to be paid by my exécutors at some convenient time after my decease. I leave to my dearly and well-beloved wife, Elizabeth, the full use and income of my dwelling house and garden, and all dwellings thereon, situate in the Town of Kingston where I now live, for life. Also my negro wench named Jin to serve my wife during her lifetime. Unto my eldest son, Petrus, one bedstead, covering and its furniture for his birth-right. Also an annuity of £12 to be paid by my children, each a sixth part. Unto my eldest daughter, Christina, one large looking glass now hanging in my dwelling house. Unto my son, Cornelius, one young bay mare; also my shoemaker's tools. Unto my son, Johannis, my seat in the Dutch church in the

town. Unto my daughter, Annatje, wife of Petrus Van Wagenen, one milch cow, and so much household furniture as I have given to my daughter, Christina, to be purchased by my executors. Unto my daughter, Marritje, a like quantity of furniture gotten in the same manner. Unto my two sons, Johannis and Cornelis, all my farmer's utensils, in equal shares. Unto my last two named sons and four daughters, namely: Christina, wife of Tjerck Van Vliet, Annatje, wife of Petrus Van Wagenen, Elizabeth, wife of Abraham Vosburg and Marritje my lands and tenements lying in said town, except the dwelling house during my wife's lifetime, to be divided equally among them. The remainder of my estate unto my two sons and four daughters in equal shares. Should my wife Elizabeth be unable to support herself then my six children shall contribute equally to her maintenance. After her death my house and lot to go to my six children in equal shares; "subject to devolve to the longest liver or survivor of such as shall die without lawful issue." I make my two sons, Johannis and Cornelius and my son-in-law, Abraham Vosburg, executors.

(signed) "Cornelis Viele."

Witnesses, David De Lametter, Jr., farmer, and John Van Steenbergh, silversmith, both of Kingston; Christian Tappen. Proved, March 19, 1783.

51

GERRIT⁵ VIELE, of Philip,⁴ Aernout³, Cornelis,² Volkert,¹

bap. Sept. 8, 1711; m. Catharina Bratt (bap. Jan. 2, 1725, dau. of Andries Albertse Bratt and his second wife, Wyntie Rosa, m. Sept. 8, 1708), Dec. 24, 1746.

Children:

- +114 Philippus, bap. Oct. 4, 1747; wit. Philippus Vielen, Anna Louw; m. (1) Maria Bratt, June 11, 1772; m. (2) Maria Vandenburg, Jan. 1, 1787; d. 1807.
- 115 Andrew (Andries), b. Sept. 15, 1749. Corporal in the 1st Regiment of the Line, 4th Company;

entered the service Nov. 8, 1776 (Robert's *N. Y. in the Revolution*, p. 127). His great nephew, Sheldon, said he was at West Point at the time of Arnold's treachery and that he received a wound in some engagement. About 1809 he visited his home and at that time he was a sailor. But his roving disposition soon sent him off again. He said there was one place he still wanted to see Jerusalem. He was never heard of again. He seems never to have married.

1738. Gerrit Viele, member of Foot Company in the Corporation of Kingston (Capt. Tjerck De Witt).

Sheldon Viele, his great grandson, said he was a blacksmith and brass founder, lived in Ulster County and had "two sons and two slaves."

1760. Catrena, wife of Gerret Viele, had a sitting in the Dutch church in Albany (Mun. Col., vol. I, p. 70).

1767. Sergeant Gerrit Vielen in Capt. Rycart Van Vranka's Co., Colony of Rensselaerwyck.

56

MAREITJE⁵ VIELE, of Philip,⁴ Aernout,³ Cornelis,² Volkert,¹

b. Aug. 14; "about two in the morning my fourth daughter was born;" bap. Aug. 16, 1724; m. Cornelis Vandenburg (bap. May 13, 1727, son of Wynant Vandenburg and his second wife, Anna Wendel, m. March 20, 1721), April 13, 1751.

Children (Vandenburg) bap. in Kingston and Albany:

- 116 Annaatje, bap. Nov. 18, 1753; wit. Philippus Viele and his wife, Annaatje Louw.
- 117 Annetje, bap. Nov. 3, 1754.
- 118 Elizabeth, b. Aug. 7, 1757.
- 119 Wynant, b. June 14, 1760.
- 120 Philippus, b. April 30, 1763.
- 121 Maria, b. Oct. 11, 1765.
- 122 Helena, b. Feb. 13, 1769.

HELENA⁵ VIELE, of Philip,⁴ Aernout,³ Cornelis,² Volkert,¹

bap. Sept. 3, 1727; m. Mathys Van Keuren (bap. Sept. 20, 1724, son of Mathys Van Keuren and Tryntje Slegt, m. March 5, 1704), July 10, 1747.

Children (Van Keuren), baptized at Kingston:

- 123 Phillippus, bap. Sept. 25, 1748; wit. Philippus Viele, Annaatje Louw; m. Catharine Turck, Dec. 5, 1772.
Trustee of Kingston, 1810-15.
- 124 Matheus, bap. Feb. 10, 1751; wit. Henderikus a Keuren, Tryntje Slegt; m. Maria Ekkert, June 7, 1781; Child: Lena, bap. Nov. 18, 1787.
- 125 Cornelis, bap. Nov. 3, 1754; wit. Cornelis Van Keuren, and his wife, Arriaantje Van Buren; m. Catharine Foland, Feb. 7, 1779. Child: Helena, bap. Feb. 8, 1784.
- 126 Anna, bap. July 24, 1757; wit. Cornelis Viele and his wife, Elizabeth Louw; m. Stephanus Ekkert, Jan. 5, 1778; ch. Lena, bap. Nov. 1, 1778.
- 127 Treintje, bap. Sept. 28, 1760; wit. Johannes Van Keuren and his wife, Divertje Vandenburg; m. Georg Nies, May 19, 1776.
- 128 Johannes, bap. Dec. 9, 1764; wit. Johannes and Christina Viele; m. Elisbet Fosburg (his cousin), March 8, 1801.

This Mathys Van Keuren was the fourth of his name in this country. The name was Van Keulen and was a good one in Amsterdam, where a Van Keulen was a partner director in the Amsterdam Chamber of the West India Co. (Riker's *His. of Harlem*, p. 132). Mathys Van Keulen purchased land in Harlem in 1639, which long retained its name of Van Keulen's Hook. Mathys Van Keulen became a trader on the Hudson, removed to Ft. Orange, and thence to Esopus, where he d. in 1663.

ELIZABETH⁶ VIELE, of Petrus,⁵ Philip,⁴ Aernout,³ Cornelis,² Volkert,¹

b. Dec. 3; "at six o'clock was my second daughter born on Tuesday;" bap. Dec. 8, 1734; m. Jacobus Post (bap. June 23, 1734, at Katsbaan, son of Abraham Post and Maria Schut).

Children (Post), baptized at Katsbaan:

- 129 Isaac, b. and bap. Nov. 26, 1761; wit. Isaac Post, Johanna Dekker; m. Catharine Person (bap. Aug. 14, 1771, at Katsbaan, dau. of Cornelis Person and Elizabeth Masten (Anjou's Ulster Co. Wills, Vol. I, p. 180). Their daughter, Sarah, m. Garret DuBois Crispell, M. D., of Kingston, N. Y..
- 130 Maria, bap. Jan. 28, 1766; wit. Petrus Post, Marytje Vielen; probably m. Andrew Breisterd. Child: Peter, bap. Feb. 10, 1787; wit. Jacob and Eliz. Post.
- 131 Cornelius, b. Nov. 5; bap. Nov. 29, 1775; "by Rev. Mr. Doll, preacher of the church at Kingston;" wit. Cornelius Viele and Elizabeth Low; m. Annetje ("Nanny") Wolven, Jan. 30, 1800. Children recorded in Bible: Sylvester, Jacob and Margrietie.
- 132 Elizabeth, b. July 5; bap. July 11, 1779; wit. Cornelis Post, Helena Filie (Viele).

The Dutch Bible of Philip Viele which he left in his Will dated 1759, to Cornelis Viele, son of his eldest son, Petrus Viele, deceased, "for his birthright," appears to have been given, in 1773, by Cornelis to his eldest living sister, Elizabeth Viele Post, and has been preserved in her family to the present day. It is now owned by the Misses Bernard of Kingston, N. Y., granddaughters of Dr. Crispell, whose dau., Jane C. Crispell, m. Reuben Bernard.

1758. Jacobus Post, member of the First Regiment of Ulster Co. (Doc. His. N. Y.).

1775. Jacobus Post, of Kingston, signed the Articles of Association (Rev. Papers, vol. I, p. 32).

Jacobus Post served in the Ulster Co. Militia in the Revolution (Col. Levi Palding).

84

MARGARITTA⁶ VIELE, of Petrus,⁵ Philip,⁴ Aernout,³ Cornelis,² Volkert,¹

b. July 15; "at three o'clock in the morning was my seventh daughter born;" bap. Aug. 19, 1744; m. John Krom, Jr., probably bap. Sept. 17, 1749, son of Johannes Krom and Enny Kock (Kingston Baptisms).

Children (Krom):

- 133 Petrus, bap. April 10, 1770; wit. Dyrck Krom and Maria Wieler (Viele).
- 134 Rachel, bap. Nov., 1774; wit. Henricus Staats and Rachel Fielie; m. John Van Sechel.
- 135 John, bap. March 28, 1777.
- 136 Abraham, bap. Feb. 15, 1780; m. Margaret Schoonmaker.
- 137 Elias, bap. Nov. 24, 1782.; wit. Elias Krom; m. Henrika Smith.

85A

MARIA (BALLI)⁶ VIELE, of Petrus,⁵ Philip,⁴ Aernout,³ Cornelis,² Volkert,¹

b. March 12, 1748; "about 12 noon was my eighth daughter born and was named Maria; bap. by Do. Snorr in the Camp;" m. Dirck Krom (b. 1740), (probably son of Johannes Krom and Enny (Ann) Kok (Cock)).

Children (Krom):

- 138 Johannes, bap. Nov. 8, 1767; wit. Johannes Krom and Ann Cock; probably m. Maria Krom of Hurley, July 12, 1789.
- 139 Elizabeth, bap. Feb. 19, 1769; wit. Cornelis Viele, Elizabeth Louw, Margaret Fieler (Viele).

- 140 Jacobus, bap. July 28, 1771; wit. John Krom and Maria Feelie (Viele); m. Helena Terwilliger. Child: Dirck, bap. Jan. 19, 1802; wit. Dirck Krom, Balli Viele.
- 141 Maria, bap. Oct. 10, 1773.
- 142 Maria, bap. Jan. 14, 1776; m. Dirck Terwilliger. Child: Dirck, bap. 1797; wit. Dirck Krom, Maria Filie (Viele).
- 143 Catharine, bap. Oct. 4, 1778; wit. Christopher Snyder, Elizabeth Snyder; m. Isaac Defoux. Child: Dirck, Aug. 6, 1797.
- 144 Cornelis, bap. May 6, 1781; wit. Cornelis Krom, Sarah Krom; m. Maria Van Aken, Jan. 18, 1804.
- 145 Annetje, bap. Sept. 11, 1784.
- 146 Margrit, bap. in Kingston, Feb. 3, 1788; wit. John Krom, Margrit Filie (Viele).

1761. Dirck Krom enlisted from Marbletown in the Ulster Co. Militia, and is described as being then 21 years of age, six feet tall, of a swarthy complexion, with grey eyes and black hair. (Rep. N. Y. State His., 1897, vol. II, p. 648.)

A tract of land was granted to William Krom in the seventeenth century, lying between the road from Haverstraw to Stony Point and the Hudson river. The land was taken up by his son, Florus Willemse Krom, who in 1699 made his will in which he mentions his wife, Leyntie Aryansen, and his children: William, Aryan, Trientie, Guysbert, Mary and Dirck. A brook on the west side of this tract still bears the name of "Floris Falls." Though most of his descendants settled in Rockland County; some also settled in Marbletown and Kingston in Ulster County, N. Y.

RAGEL⁶ (RACHEL) VIELE, of Petrus,⁵ Philip,⁴ Aernout,³ Cornelis,² Volkert,¹

"about 12 o'clock was my ninth daughter born;" b. 1750?
 "bap. by Do. Snorr in the Camp;" m. Hendrick Staats,
 July 21, 1769 (N. Y. Mar.) "1769, July, 1, Hendrick Staats
 with my wife Rachel Viele was married." (Family Bible.)

Children (Staats), baptized at Kaatsban:

- 147 Elizabeth, b. Sept. 25, "at two o'clock in the morning;" bap. Nov. 9, 1769; wit. Jacob Trombour, Elizabeth Staats.
- 148 Anna, bap. Aug. 26, 1771; wit. Cornelius Veale, Anna Pearson, h. w.
- 149 Christina, bap. May 8, 1774; wit. Jacobus Post, Elizabeth Veale, h. w.
- 150 Johanna, bap. Jan. 27, 1780; wit. Johannes Steats, Catharine Steats.
- 151 Philip, bap. Sept. 19, 1782; wit. Philip Staats, Anna Maria Benner.
- 152 Petrus, bap. Aug. 21, 1785; wit. Isaac Post, Marytje —.
- 153 Henri, bap. Aug. 9, 1788; wit. John Krom, Margaret Filie (Viele).

Hendrick Staats served in the Ulster Co. Militia during the Revolution. (Col. Levi Palding's Regiment.)

93

ANNETJÉ⁶ VIELE, of Aernout,⁵ Philip,⁴ Aernout,³ Cornelis,² Volkert,¹

bap. Nov. 11, 1739; m. Samuel Livingston.

Children (Livingston):

- 154 Catharina, bap. Nov. 2, 1766; wit. Arnold Vrelin, Catharine Van Keuren, s. h. v.; m. Mathew Van Deusen. Child: Nicklas, bap. Oct. 10, 1795; wit. Ornaud Viley, Marytje Decker.
- 155 James (Jacobus), bap. Sept. 20, 1768; wit. Pieter Ben and Hanna Lescher, s. h. v., at Tochkannick; m. Elizabeth Turner. Child: Samuel, bap. Oct. 31, 1790; wit. Samuel Livingston, Annetje Viele, at Copake.
- 156 Lidia (Alida), bap. May 17, 1774; wit. Tjerck Viel, Catharina Viele, at Greenbush; m. Abra-

ham Simon. Child: Samuel, bap. May 3, 1795; wit. Samuel Livingston, Anna Vily.

157 Marytje, b. Aug. 20, bap. Oct. 11, 1781, at Taconick-Samuel Livingston and Annetje Viele wit. to bap. April 18, 1762.

96

PHILIP⁶ VIELE, of Aernout,⁵ Philip,⁴ Aernout,³ Cornelis,² Volkert,¹ bap. Feb. 26, 1746; m. Elbertje Vandenburg (probably dau. of Johannes Vandenburg, bap. Feb. 14, 1714, and Catharina Van Deusen, bap. Aug. 24, 1720).

Children:

- +158 Aernout, bap. Oct. 11, 1772, at Greenbush; wit. Aernout Viele, Catharine Van Keuren; m. Marytje Halenbeck.
- 159 Johannes, bap. June 18, 1774; wit. Barent Vandenburg, Annetje Schmitts, h. v.
- 160 Cornelis, bap. Sept. 12, 1776; wit. Jury Van Deusen, Christina Van Deusen.
- 161 Benjamin, bap. May 20, 1781; wit. Tjerck Viele, Catharina Viele.
- 162 Elbertje, b. Nov. 12, 1783; bap. Jan. 19, 1784, at Copake; wit. Robert Van Deusen, Gertruy Van Deusen.

Philip Viele of Dutchess Co. served in the Revolution.

98

TJERCK⁶ (CHERCK) VIELE, of Aernout,⁵ Philip,⁴ Aernout,³ Cornelis,² Volkert,¹ bap. Aug. 22, 1749; m. (1) Catharine Turner; m. (2) Elizabeth Schmitts.

Children, baptized at Copake:

- 163 Tjerck (Cherck), bap. July 19, 1783; wit. Samuel Livingston, Annetje Livingston.
1822 (March 16). Tjerck Vele, Ensign in 23d Brigade of Infantry.

- 164 Hendrick, b. Oct. 2, bap. Oct. 29, 1786; wit. James Livingston, Cornelia Schmitts.
1808 (June 8). Hendrick Vele of Ulster Co., Lieutenant in Col. Fred Hasbrouck's Regiment.

Tjerck (Chirck) Viele was a soldier in the Revolution.

The curious name of Tjerck is written Cherck, Dirck and Jarick, and corresponds with the English Theodrick.

99

WILLIAM⁶ (WILHELMUS) VIELE, of Aernout,⁵ Philip,⁴ Aernout,³ Cornelis,² Volkert,¹

bap. March 15, 1752; m. Elizabeth Vandenburg.

Child, baptized at Copake, N. Y.:

- 165 Aernalth, st kint geb. Aug. 31, bap. Sept. 6, 1785; wit. Barent Vandenburg, Annetje Snock.

105

ANNETJE⁶ VIELE, of Cornelis,⁵ Philip,⁴ Aernout,³ Cornelis,² Volkert,¹

bap. April 19, 1741; m. Petrus Van Wagenen (b. at Wagendal, bap. Sept. 15, 1745, son of Gerrit Van Wagenen (son of Aart Van Wagenen and Marytje Louw) and Marytje Frere, m. Jan. 31, 1736), Feb. 23, 1781; d. Oct. 20, 1797 (Family Bible).

Child (Van Wagenen):

- 166 Marytje, b. at Wagendal, June 12, bap. June 16, 1782, at Kingston; wit. Gerrit Van Wagenen and his wife, Marytje Frere; m. at Marbletown, Cornelius Lefever, Dec. 12, 1799. Cornelius, b. at New Paltz, N. Y., April 23, 1778, was the son of Petrus Lefever and Elizabeth Vernoy; Marytje d. May 28, 1853; Cornelius d. Nov. 2, 1853; both are buried at Wagendal.

See Anjou's Ulster Co. Wills, vol. II, p. 71.

106

ELIZABETH⁶ VIELE, of Cornelis,⁵ Philip,⁴ Aernout,³ Cornelis,² Volkert,¹

bap. Aug. 17, 1743; m. (1) Cornelis Person; m. (2) Abraham Vosburg (bap. July 9, 1749, in Albany, son of Isaac Vosburg and his first wife, Catarina Van Woert), April 11, 1779, in Kingston.

Child (Person), baptized at Katsbaan:

167 Cornelius, bap. Sept. 9, 1775; wit. Corneles Filie, Elizabeth Louw.

Children (Vosburg), baptized at Kingston:

168 Isaak, bap. Jan. 21, 1781; wit. Tjerk Van Flit and Christina Filie; m. Gertrey Masten, March 1, 1802.

169 Elisbet, bap. Dec. 25, 1782; wit. Cornelis Filie, Mareitje Filie; m. Johannes M. Van Keuren (her cousin), March 8, 1801. Child: Ann Eliza, bap. Dec. 2, 1804; wit. Abraham Fosboerg and Elizabet Vielie.

Abraham Vosburg seems to have resided at Kinderhook, N. Y.

Cornelius Persen served as a soldier in the Revolution, Ulster Co. Militia (Col. Levi Palding).

110

MARIA⁶ VIELE, of Cornelis,⁵ Philip,⁴ Aernout,³ Cornelis,² Volkert,¹

bap. March 8, 1752; m. Michael Farrell (Hofferoll), widower from Ireland, Jan. 12, 1784, at Kingston, N. Y.; d. Dec. 4, 1784 (Family Bible).

Children (Farrell, Hofferell):

170 William, b. Aug. 28. bap. Sept. 5, 1684; wit. Abraham Fosburg, Elisbet Filie.

III

CORNELIS⁶ VIELE, of Cornelis,⁵ Philip,⁴ Aernout,³ Cornelis,² Volkert,¹

bap. July 13, 1755; m. Sara Van Vlit (bap. at Kingston, March 17, 1769; dau. of Abraham Van Vlit, bap. Oct. 22, 1738, son of Willem Van Vlit and Sara Van Kleek), Aug. 21, 1786.

Children, baptized at Kingston, N. Y.:

- 171 Cornelis, bap. April 15, 1787; wit. Petrus Van Wagenen, Annatje Viele.
- 172 Abraham, bap. Aug. 12, 1788; wit. Abraham Van Flit, Catharina Van Aken.
- +173 Willem, bap. Sept. 30, 1792; wit. Willem de Graf, Catharina Van Vlit; m. Phoebe Hutchins.
- 174 Elizabeth, bap. Sept. 6, 1795.
- +175 Christina, b. Jan. 10, bap. Feb. 11, 1798; wit. Christina Van Vlit; m. Abraham Ostrander, Nov. 20, 1817.

Cornelius Viele, enlisted man in the 1st Regiment, Ulster Co. Militia in the Revolution.

II2

JOHANNES⁶ VIELE, of Cornelis,⁵ Philip,⁴ Aernout,³ Cornelis,² Volkert,¹

bap. July 30, 1758; m. Weintje (Lavinia) Sikkels, "both of Kleyn Esopus," Oct. 4, 1785 (N. Y. Dutch Ch. Mar., vol. 1, p. 260); d. 1840.

Children, baptized at Kingston, N. Y.:

- +176 Sara, bap. June 28, 1789; wit. Robert Sikels, Sarah Van Deusen; m. Abraham J. Hooghteling, Feb. 18, 1809, at Kingston, N. Y.
- +177 Elisabet, bap. Sept. 16, 1792; wit. Christeintje Van Flit; m. Jeremiah Hooghteling.
- +178 Tjerck (Tyarik), bap. May 10, 1795; m. Elizabeth Barnet, Jan. 1, 1817; d. Feb. 20, 1855. Buried in a Brooklyn cemetery.

Dec. 11, 1832, John Viele was granted a pension for service in the Revolutionary War, at which time he resided at Esopus, N. Y. He stated that he was born July 30, 1758, at Kingston, Ulster Co., N. Y., where he resided when he served in the New York troops, as follows:

From December, 1776, as Private under Captain Tobias Van Buren; two months.

In 1777, Sergeant under Captain Frederick Schoonmaker; four months.

In 1778, Private under Captain Philip Swart and John L. De Witt; two months each.

In 1779, Artisan under Captain Jacob Bogardus; eight months.

In 1780, Private under Captain Moses Cantine, Colonel Malcom; three months.

In 1781 and 1782, Private under Captain Bogardus, Colonel Snyder; three months each (Sur. File No. 11,609, Bureau of Pensions).

Conveyance of real estate dated May 12, 1813, recorded Feb. 2, 1820, by John Viele, Winetie, his wife, and others (Albany Indexes).

114

PHILIP⁶ VIELE, of Gerret,⁵ Philip,⁴ Aernout,³ Cornelis,² Volkert,¹ bap. Oct. 4, 1747; m. (1) Maria Bratt (bap. June 23, 1742, dau. of Barent Bratt and Catharina Van Vechten, m. Jan. 17, 1735), June 11, 1772; m. (2) Mary Vandenburg (bap. Feb. 20, 1772, dau. of Wynant Volkertse Vandenburg and his first wife, Maritie Vandenburg, m. Sept. 28, 1758), Jan. 1, 1787.

Children:

- 179 Catharine, b. April 11, 1773; m. Asa Daniels, of Greenfield, Jan. 22, 1791.
- +180 Barent Bratt, b. June 7, 1775; m. (1) Sara Putnam; m. (2) the Widow Lake.
- +181 Gerret, b. Dec. 28, 1777; m. Susan Vandenburg, Jan. 8, 1798; d. 1859.
- 182 Rebecca, b. Aug. 13, 1780, in Albany.

- 183 Philip, bap. Jan. 4, 1783, in Schenectady.
- +184 Wynant, b. April 21; bap. July 6, 1788; wit. Wynant Folkertse Vandenberg and Maria Vandenburg at Schaghticoke; m. Rebecca Welch; d. April 24, 1857.
- (Four of the above children born and baptized in Albany.)
- 185 Maria, b. Jan. 23; bap. Aug. 27, 1790; wit. Isaac Vandenburg, Eliz. Sebring, at Schaghticoke; d. June 24, 1792.
- +186 John, b. March 8, 1793; m. Hannah Brown; d. Nov. 12, 1845.
- 187 Alexander, b. Aug. 24, 1795; m. Catharine Van der Werken; d. June 1, 1867. No children.
- +188 William, b. March 3, 1799; bap. June, 1800, at Schuylerville; m. (1) Sara Murphy; m. (2) Martha Stainey; d. March 3, 1845.
- 189 Volkert (Folkert), b. Feb. 24, 1802; bap. July 16, 1802, at Schuylerville; drowned, Oct. 18, 1832; unmarried.
- +190 Daniel, b. June 18, 1804; m. Emily Denio, March 3, 1833; d. Nov. 3, 1880.

This record has been in great part preserved through Sheldon A. Viele, son of Daniel, Philip Viele's youngest son.

1767. Philip Vielen, member of Capt. Rycart Van Vranka's Co., Rensselaerwyck Militia.

1773. Philip Viele, Firemaster for the third ward of the city or Albany.

In the Revolution Philip served in the 2nd Reg. Albany Militia, and on Sept. 19, 1777, is said to have been in the battle of Saratoga or Bemis Heights. In the beginning of the war he was a Tory and went to Canada in the king's service. After the war he settled in the town of Northumberland, N. Y., near the site of the old Fort Miller. Then being a big, strong man, six foot four, he became the first village blacksmith, and was very popular for his happy disposition and pleasant ways. Here he died in 1807. His son Daniel lived on the same spot

eighty years, and his grandson, Sheldon, who has just died (1912), spent his life of sixty years on the same homeacre.

158

AERNOUT⁷ (ORNOUT) VIELE, of Philip,⁶ Aernout,⁵ Philip,⁴ Aernout³ Cornelis,² Volkert,¹

hap. Oct. 11, 1772, at Greenbush; wit. Aernout Viele, Catharine Van Keuren; m. Marytje Halenbeck.

Children, baptized at Copake:

+191 Christina, b. Jan. 7; hap. May 6, 1798; wit. Samuel Halenbeck, Catharine Halenbeck; m. William Van Deusen, July 25, 1817.

192 Philip, b. Sept. 22, 1799; hap. Jan. 5, 1800; wit.: Samuel Livingston, Annetje Felie.

173

WILLIAM⁷ VIELE, of Cornelis⁶, Cornelis⁵, Philip⁴, Aernout³, Cornelis², Volkert¹,

hap. Sept. 30, 1792; m. Phoebe Hutchins.

Children, baptized at Kingston, N. Y.:

193 Cornelis, hap. July 19, 1818.

194 (Name omitted); hap. March 18, 1824.

195 Samuel (Samuel H.?), hap. Feb. 8, 1827; m. Margaret Jane Louw, Oct. 4, 1845.

196 Abraham, b. Dec. 23, 1829; hap. Jan. 24, 1830.

197 Elizabeth, hap. Jan. 13, 1831.

175

CHRISTINA⁷ VIELE, of Cornelis,⁶ Cornelis,⁵ Philip,⁴ Aernout,³ Cornelis,² Volkert,¹

b. Jan. 10, hap. Feb. 11, 1798; m. Abraham Ostrander (b. at Esopus, Feb. 28, 1793, son of Henricus Ostrander and Maria Van Vliet), Nov. 20, 1817.

Children (Ostrander):

- 198 A son (name omitted), b. Jan. 25, 1818; d. Feb. 1, 1819.
 199 Sara, b. at Esopus; bap. July 25, 1819.
 200 Eliza Catharine, b. Jan. 5, 1823; m. Gerret Terpenning (b. June 4, 1828).
 201 Margaret, b. May 2, 1828; d. Oct. 25, 1829.
 202 William Henry, b. April 23, 1831; d. July 18, 1855.
 203 Cathalina, b. April 25, 1836.

176

SARA⁷ VIELE, of Johannes,⁶ Cornelis,⁵ Philip,⁴ Aernout,³ Cornelis,² Volkert,¹

bap. June 28, 1789; m. Abraham J. Houghteling (bap. Aug. 15, 1784, son of Jeremias Houghteling and Margaret De Lamater of Kingston, married June 27, 1770), Feb. 18, 1809. "B. of Kleyne Esopus."

Children (Houghteling). Baptized at Kingston:

- 204 Robert Sickles, bap. May 18, 1812; m. Cornelia Ann Sleight, Sept. 15, 1839 (two adopted daughters).
 205 Jeremiah, bap. Nov. 23, 1815; m. Catharine Elting, Jan. 11, 1846 (ch. Magdalena, b. 1847).
 206 John Viele, bap. April 18, 1827.
 207 Margaret Maria, bap. Oct. 11, 1829; m. Robert Fairbrother. (Family rec.)
 208 Jane Eliza, bap. —; m. Philip A. Scryver (Schryver), Jan. 11, 1846 (ch. Sara Augusta, bap. Oct. 16, 1846, at Kingston).

177

ELIZABETH⁷ VIELE, of Johannes,⁶ Cornelis,⁵ Philip,⁴ Aernout,³ Cornelis,² Volkert,¹

bap. Sept. 16, 1792; m. Jeremiah J. Houghteling (bap. May 23, 1790, son of Jeremias Houghteling and Margaret De Lamater, m. June 27, 1770).

Children (Houghteling):

- 209 Jane Ann, bap. Feb. 7, 1812.
 210 Margaret Maria, bap. Jan. 15, 1814; m. Ezekial S. Elting (ch. Jessie, 1846).
 211 Sarah, bap. April 13, 1816.
 212 Cornelis, bap. June 27, 1818; m. (probably) Rachel Terpenning, Jan. 22, 1846.
 213 Abraham, bap. Dec. 31, 1824.

178

TJERCK⁷ VIELE, of Johannes,⁶ Cornelis,⁵ Philip,⁴ Aernout,³ Cornelis,² Volkert,¹

bap. May 10, 1795; m. Elizabeth Barnet, Jan. 1, 1817; d. Feb. 20, 1855. He and his son Sylvester are buried in a Brooklyn, N. Y., cemetery.

Children:

- 214 Catharine, bap. May 1, 1817; m. Abraham Van Winkle.
 215 John, b. —; d. 1832.
 216. Hannah Sikkels, bap. Sept. 21, 1822; m. James Gray.
 217 Wyntie, bap. Oct. 12, 1824; m. Charles J. Mason.
 +218 Sylvester Dennison, b. Sept. 27, 1827; m. Anne Gaskings; d. Oct. 4, 1856.
 219 Sarah Jane, bap. June 18, 1830; m. Edwin Stannard.

1828-9. Tjerck Viele resided in New York city at 248 Duane Street (N. Y. Directory).

180

BARENT⁷ VIELE, of Philip,⁶ Gerrit⁵, Philip⁴, Aernout,³ Cornelis,² Volkert,¹

bap. June 7, 1775; m. (1) Sarah Putnam; m. (2) Mrs. Lake.

Children (not in order):

- 220 Barent, b. —.
- 221 Mary (Polly), b. Oct., 1797; m. Conrad Hartman (d. May 12, 1874, a. 79 y.); d. Sept. 9, 1889, a. 92 years.
- +222 Asaph, b. May 21, 1799; m. Esther Saterlee, March 31, 1821; d. Dec. 30, 1884.
- 223 Rhoda, b. —; m. Ira Randal.
- 224 Sally, b. —; m. Hiram Stanton.
- 225 Lydia b. —; m. Walter Peabody.
- 226 Philip, b. Nov. 9, 1807; m. Martha Stone; d. Aug. 16, 1866 (3 ch., Charles, Orville, Alphonzo).
- 227 Phoebe, b. —; m. Joel Satterlee.
- 228 Susan, b. —; m. Jotham Felles.
- 229 Cornelius, b. 1816; m. Mary Hinds; d. Jan. 11, 1847 (a. 29y., 22d.).

181

GERRIT⁷ VIELE, of Philip,⁶ Gerrit,⁵ Philip,⁴ Aernout,³ Cornelis,² Volkert,¹

bap. Dec. 28, 1777; m. Susan Vandenburg (bap. Sept. 5, 1783, dau. of Nicholas Vandenburg and Catharina Waldron Green, m. Jan. 3, 1779), Jan. 8, 1798; d. June 20, 1859. Susan d. May 5, 1867.

Children:

- +230 Philip, b. Jan. 28, 1799 (bap. at Schuylerville); m. (1) Fanny Hartwell (b. 1798; d. Dec. 6, 1827); m. (2) Joanna Robertson (d. March 30, —, "in the 75th year of her age"); d. Feb. 7, 1875, "in the 76th year of his age."
- 231 Nicholas, b. May 16, 1801; m. Lydia Hyde, July 6, 1823.
- 232 Gerrit, b. Feb. 27, 1803; m. Rhoda Jakeway; d. Aug. 13, 1850 (one child).
- 233 Peter, b. Feb. 17, 1805; m. (1) Loretta Cronnell; m. (2) Harriet — (three children).
- 234 Barent, b. March 8, 1807; d. Dec., 1859; unmarried.

- +235 Cornelius, b. June 12, 1810; m. (1) Harriet Vandenburg; m. (2) Mary Ann Blake, and d. Aug. 22, 1878.
- 236 Ashbel, b. April 1, 1811; d. March 3, 1834; unmarried.
- 237 Mary, b. Aug. 2, 1813; m. Archibald Stanton; d. April 10, 1868 (son, Gerrit).
- 238 Francis, b. Jan. 15, 1816; m. Betsy Carlton; d. 1874. A physician. (Son Guerden was a private in Co. R, 22 Regiment, N. Y. Vols. He was wounded and d. Nov. 14, 1862, aged 22 years.)
- 239 Johnson, b. Nov. 5, 1818; m. Rebecca Robinson (b. Feb. 28, 1824, at Queensbury, N. Y.), Jan. 22, 1844, at Ft. Miller; d. Sept. 20, 1907. Rebecca d. May 1, 1890.
- 240 Truman A., b. Aug. 22, 1820; m. (1) Mary A. Vandenburg; m. (2) Hannah Harris; d. March 17, 1910, at Sandy Hill, N. Y. (Son, Duncan Decatur, m. Louise Adelaide Viele.)

Dates supplied by Miss Hattie Viele and Eugene Viele.

184

WYNANT⁷ VIELE, of Philip,⁶ Gerrit,⁵ Philip,⁴ Aernout,³ Cornelis,² Volkert,¹

b. April 21; bap. July 4, 1778, at Schaghticoke; m. Rebecca Welch, dau. of Elisha Welch; she was b. May 16, 1796, and d. Feb. 28, 1880, aged 84 yrs. Wynant d. April 24, 1857.

Children (not in order):

- 241 Emily, b. 1816; m. Stephen Clark of Gansevoort, N. Y.; d. May 23, 1890, aged 74 yrs.
- 242 Elisha, b. —; d. in infancy in Berlin, N. Y.
- 243 Philip, b. —; m. twice. Lived in Gansevoort, N. Y.
- 244 George, b. —; m. Angeline Delanarge. Lived at Lake Bluff, Ill.
- 245 Rebecca, b. —; m. — Van Kleek.

- 246 Mary, b. —; m. Arnold Keys.
 247 Sarah, b. —; d. y.
 248 Seth, b. —; d. y.
 249 Elisha, b. —.

186

JOHN⁷ VIELE, of Philip,⁶ Gerrit,⁵ Philip,⁴ Aernout,³ Cornelis,²
 Volkert,¹

bap. March 8, 1793; m. Hannah Brown; d. Nov. 12, 1845.

Children (not in order):

- 250 Johnathan, b. 1815; m. Betsy Burlingham; d. Nov.
 6, 1876.
 251 Lucretia, b. —; m. John Gage; d. Jan., 1901.
 252 Lydia A., b. —; m. David Wells; d. May, 1898.
 253 Sidney, b. —; m. (1) Mahala Adams.
 254 Alexander, b. —; m. Maria —.
 255 Mary, b. 1827; m. Charles Barrett; d. June 28,
 1856.
 256 Eliza, b. —; m. (1) William David Hazleton of
 Marquito, Iowa; m. (2) Frank Roades.
 257 Charles Edwin, b. —; m. Elizabeth Rogers
 (widow); d. 1877.
 258 Fidelia, b. —; m. Joel Black, Oct. 12, 1857.
 259 Caroline, b. —; m. Elihu Cook of Middletown,
 Vt.

188

WILLIAM⁷ VIELE, of Philip,⁶ Gerrit,⁵ Philip,⁴ Aernout,³ Cornelis,²
 Volkert,¹

b. March 3, 1799; m. (1) Sarah Murphy; m. (2) Martha
 Stainey; d. March 3, 1845.

Children:

- 260 Seneca A., b. Sept. 19, 1824; m. Olive Bridgman,
 July 23, 1854; d. 1898-9.

- 261 Sidney, b. —; drowned while young.
 262 Daniel, b. Jan. 23, 1828; m. Mary Winne (dau. of Cornelis Winne and Sally Fitch), July 23, 1852; d. June 15, 1886.
 263 George, b. —.
 264 Phoebe, b. —.
 265 Sidney, b. —; d. at Lucerne, Warren Co., N. Y. He was a soldier in the Civil War. Unmarried.

190

DANIEL⁷ VIELE, of Philip,⁶ Gerrit,⁵ Philip,⁴ Aernout,³ Cornelis,² Volkert,¹

b. June 28, 1804; m. Emily, daughter of Obadiah Denio and Emily Starkweather, March 3, 1833, at Ft. Miller, N. Y.; d. Nov. 3, 1880. Emily d. Jan. 31, 1897. Both d. at Ft. Miller.

Children:

- 266 Abigail, b. March 22, 1834; d. Nov. 25, 1840.
 267 Maria Lavilla, b. Aug. 23, 1842; d. Nov. 22, 1843.
 268 An infant son, b. Feb. 10, 1845, and d. on the same day.
 269 Emma Eliza, b. March 29, 1847; d. March 26, 1850.
 270 Daniel Taylor, b. Jan. 1, 1849; d. Jan. 30, 1851.
 271 Sheldon A., b. Oct. 7, 1850; d. Jan. 11, 1911; unmarried.

Sheldon A. Viele took great pains to keep the records of his branch of the Viele family. He made every effort to aid the compiler of this record, and almost the last thing he did, before succumbing to a fatal disease, was to spend a Sunday in an old graveyard some distance from his home, searching for family dates. He was named for the family of his maternal great grandmother, Eunice Sheldon, mother of Obadiah Denio (who appears to have been born in Rhode Island).

CHRISTINA⁸ VIELE, of Aernout,⁷ Philip,⁶ Aernout,⁵ Philip,⁴ Aernout,³ Cornelis,² Volkert,¹

b. Jan. 7; bap. May 5, 1798; m. William Van Deusen (bap. Aug. 8, 1797, at Copake, son of Barent Van Deusen and Fytje Hohenbeck), July 25, 1817.

Children (Van Deusen):

- 272 Arbella (Arabella), b. April 21; bap. Sept. 12, 1819, at Churchtown; m. H. S. Hosded.
- 273 Albert, b. Feb. 2, 1821, at Hillsdale; m. Dorothy Harris, March 6, 1850.
- 274 Lucinda, bap. April 6, 1823, at Copake; m. Egbert Webster of Hillsdale.
- 275 Charles William, b. June 3, 1827; m. Catharine M. Plass, Feb. 21, 1854.
- 276 Linus, bap. Jan. 26, 1829, at Copake; m. Agness Smiley, Dec. 13, 1869.
- 277 Eunice, b. Feb. 20, 1830; m. William McFarlin of Amenia.
- 278 Eveline, b. Sept. 28, 1832.
- 279 Jennie, b. Feb. 6, 1835; m. Edward M. Fitch of Park Rapids, Minn., d. March 10, 1890.
- 280 Ambrose, b. July 21, 1837.
- 281 Aaron, b. Sept., 1, 1839; named in Census, 1860.
- 282 Loron, b. May 11, 1842; served in Co. K, 128th N. Y. Reg. Inf. Vols., 1862; d. at Baton Rouge, Oct. 1, 1863; mother was a pensioner (Ctf. 168,300).

(Last children from *Van Deusen Genealogy*.)

William served nine days in the war of 1812. (Col. Van Dolsen's Reg.) (Bounty Land Claim for 160a. 75,357.)

The mothers of Christina and William were both Hohenbecks.

SAMUEL H.⁸ VIELE, of William,⁷ Cornelis,⁶ Cornelis,⁵ Philip,⁴ Aernout,³ Cornelis,² Volkert,¹

b. March 18, 1824; bap. Feb. 8, 1827; m. Margaret Jane Louw, Oct. 4, 1845.

Children:

283 John William, bap. Sept. 9, 1846, at Kingston, N. Y.

218

SYLVESTER DENNISON⁸ VIELE, of Tjerck,⁷ Johannes,⁶ Cornelis,⁵ Philip,⁴ Aernout,³ Cornelis,² Volkert.¹

bap. Sept. 27, 1827; m. Anne Gaskings; d. Oct. 4, 1856.

Children:

284 Ada Livinia, b. Oct. 31, 1854; m. Pressley J. Barr.

285 Charles Gray, b. June 13, 1856, at Forksville, Ill.; m. Annie J. Bruner (three children). For some time Mayor of Taylorsville, N. C., where he now resides (1912).

222

ASAPH⁸ VIELE, of Barent,⁷ Philip,⁶ Gerrit,⁵ Philip,⁴ Aernout,³ Cornelis,² Volkert,¹

b. May 21, 1799, at Ft. Miller, N. Y.; m. Esther Satterlee, March 31, 1821; d. Dec. 30, 1884.

Children:

286 Esther Maria, b. 1822; m. Daniel Newman; d. 1843 (ch. Augusta, m. John Weaver).

287 Louisa, b. June, 1825; d. May 9, 1847.

288 Myron Asaph, b. 1828; m. Esther A. Mason; d. 1897. (Esther, b. 1827; d. Aug. 30, 1902). (Ch. Louise Adelaide, b. Dec. 24, 1850; m. Duncan Decatur Viele; this couple had two sons and one daughter, Frances Mary, b. June 30, 1881; m. George E. Demorest, Nov. 5, 1898).

1831. Asaph Viele was a Deacon in the Baptist Church at Glen Falls, N. Y., which he helped to establish.

230

PHILIP⁸ Viele, of Gerrit,⁷ Philip,⁶ Gerrit,⁵ Philip,⁴ Aernout,³ Cornelis,² Volkert,¹

b. Feb., 1799; m. (1) Fanny Hartwell (b. 1797; d. Dec. 6, 1827); m. (2) Johanna Robertson (d. "in the 75th year of her age," March 30, —); d. Feb. 7, 1875.

Children:

- 289 Leonard, b. —; m. Abigail — (ch. Laura Arabella, b. April 13, 1856; bap. Jan. 18, 1880, at Trinity Church, N. Y. City; spon. Mary Jane Brown); d. in Mount Vernon, N. Y., about 1889.
- 290 Fanny, b. Aug., 1826; d. Dec. 20, 1837, a. 11 y., 4 m.
- 291 Susan, b. —; d. in New York, 1882.
- 292 George W., b. 1830; d. June 25, 1873, in his 43rd year.
- 293 Martha, b. July, 1833; d. Nov. 28, 1851, a. 18 y., 4 m.
- 294 Philip, b. —; living at Exeter, Neb. (dau. Mary Parish).
- 295 James L., b. —; d. at Cornish, Steuben Co., N. Y., about March 1, 1907 (son Frank lives in Boston).
- 296 Jane, b. —; m. William Ballard; lives at Beacon Hill, Saratoga Co., N. Y.

235

CORNELIUS⁸ VIELE, of Gerrit,⁷ Philip,⁶ Gerrit,⁵ Philip,⁴ Aernout,³ Cornelis,² Volkert,¹

b. 1810; m. (1) Harriet Vandenburg, dau. of John W. and Hannah Vandenburg, who d. Sept. 14, 1853, in her 37th year; m. (2) Mary Ann Blake, dau. of John Blake, who d. Aug. 28, 1888, "aged 67 years;" he d. Aug. 22, 1878.

Children (not in order):

- 297 Katharine Ann, b. —; d. Nov. 10, 1836. ("I could not decypher the age.")

- 298 Katharine Ann, b. 1844; d. Jan. 2, 1845.
 299 Ashbel, b. —; lived at Mt. Vernon, N. Y.
 300 Charles Henry, b. —; killed by a train in 1879.
 301 Melvyn H. (Henry Elvin?), b. 1838; m. Sarah
 Josephine Barnes, June 13, 1868, in Trinity
 church, N. Y. City.
 302 Sarah, b. —; m. Alexander Brodie (son Edward).
 303 Hattie, b. 1856; d. Aug. 28, 1881, unmarried.
 304 John W., b. —.
 305 Austen R., b. Dec. 25, 1859; m. — Woods; lives
 in South Glen Falls. (One son.)

This record is nearly all from Sheldon A. Viele.

239

JOHNSON³ VIELE, of Gerrit,⁷ Philip,⁸ Gerrit,⁵ Philip,⁴ Aernout,³
 Cornelis,² Volkert,¹

b. Nov. 5, 1818, at Ft. Miller, N. Y.; m. Rebecca Robinson
 (b. in Queensbury, N. Y., Feb. 23, 1824; d. May 1, 1890), Jan.
 22, 1844; d. Sept. 20, 1907.

Children:

- 306 Eugene, b. Dec. 14, 1844, at Sandy Hill, N. Y.;
 m. Helen Butler, Feb. 22, 1871. (Five children.)
 307 Josephine, b. April 7, 1846, at Sandy Hill; m.
 Alonzo Perkins.
 308 Johanna, b. June 4, 1847, at Lucerne, N. Y.; m.
 Daniel Van Buren.
 309 Ransom Dwyer, b. May 2, 1855, at Glen Falls,
 N. Y.; m. Mary Elizabeth Moore, dau. of John
 Moore, Oct. 29, 1872; d. 1907. Lived at Am-
 sterdam, N. Y., where he was at one time mem-
 ber of the City Council.

(Thirty years ago the descendants of Gerrit, b. 1777, were
 said to number three hundred and sixty.)

IV

CORNELIS CORNELISEN VIELE

Cornelis Cornelisen Viele, born in Manhattan in 1643, lost his father, Cornelis Volkertszen, when only six years of age. His father's place was quickly taken (1650), according to the custom of the times, by Jan Peek. Under the care of a very capable mother and that active trader, his step-father, Cornelis Cornelisen Viele grew up with an understanding of the Indian—his ways, his language and his manner of trading—which fitted him to be an interpreter, as was his brother, Aernout, a friend of the red man, and, also, no doubt, somewhat of a trader in his tavern in Schenectady. There is record of his acting as interpreter and of his refusing so to act. There is record of a gift to him from the Indians, which vouches for their friendly feeling, and, doubtless, their sense of obligation, for the Indians never forgot a friend any more than they did an enemy. His license as a tavern keeper in Schenectady was granted him in 1672 as a special favor from the Albany authorities for services rendered to them, so that Cornelis Cornelisen, while not the brilliant man that Aernout was, takes the position of a dignified, substantial and worthy representative of that brave and hardy band of pioneers who held for many years the outposts of civilization in New York State.

The first public mention of Cornelis Cornelisen Viele is in 1668, when, to quote from the Albany records:

“Appeared before us, undersigned, commissaries of Albany, etc., Claes Frederickse Van Petten, and Cornelis Cornelise Viele, husbandmen, dwelling at Schaenhechtade, who acknowledge that they are well and truly indebted to Martin Cornelise (Van Ysselstein) in the quantity of two hundred and twenty beavers reckoned at eight guilders a piece, growing out of a matter of two remaining installments for the purchase and payment of a certain bouwery, dwelling house, barn and three

ricks, with four horses, five milch cows, eight hogs, cart, plough and harrow, purchased by the subscribers from him according to contract thereof of date the 4/14 July 1667 which aforesaid sum of two hundred and twenty beavers, the subscribers according to the tenor and contents, thereof, promise to pay to wit: one hundred and ten beavers in the month of February 1669, and the remaining one hundred and ten beavers in the month of February 1670, punctually; pledging especially the aforesaid bouwery and effects and further generally their persons and estates personal and real, having and to come, nothing excepted, subject to all laws.

Claes Fredrickse.

Cornelis Cornelise Viele.

Done in Albany the 23, October 1668

On Sept. 17 1670 this mortgage is satisfied as it respects the payment of Cornelis Cornelise Viele but "of Claes Van Petten not yet."

In 1670, Cornelis Cornelisen sells his moiety of this bouwery, consisting of 12 morgans (24 acres), 130 rods, with house, barn, two ricks, and garden, to Jurriaen Teunise Tappen of Albany, taking in exchange a house and lot in Albany on the west corner of State and Pearl Sts. Three years later (Oct. 21, 1673), he sold this house and lot to Richard Pretty, Sheriff. This land was next to that of his brother, Aernout Cornelisen.

In 1671 he received his license as a tapster in Schenectady; the license read as follows:

"Lycence for Cornelys Cornelysen Vielen to tapp strong Beer & Liquors at Schanectide.

"Whereas Cornelys Cornelysen Vielen of Schanectide having made his address to ye commissaryes at Albany desireing that hee may have Liberty to tapp Strong Beere & Liquors and to keep an Ordinary, in Recompense for severall services done by him between them and ye Maquaes the wch they have recommended to mee for my approbation. But in regard there is a person already there (by name Aques Cornelyssen Gauth, an Indian) that doth ye same by Lycence and appointment of my Predecessor, Coll. Richard Nicolls, would give no determination thereon and it being likewise represented that ye said Aques

hath not sufficient accommodaçon for strangers wch ye said Cornelys Cornelyssen Vielen doth promise to be well provided off, for ye reliefe of Strangers and Travellers, Upon consideraçon had hereupon I have thought fitt to grant ye request of ye said Cornelys Cornelyssen &c.

Done Jan. 9, 1671.

(At Ft. James in New York) "F. Lovelace."

There is a proviso to this license, namely, that "ye said Cornelys Cornelyssen doe not presume to sell any strong Liquors to ye Indians to cause any disturbance that way under ye penalty of forfeiting this license and paying such ffine as ye Law shall Require."

The Ordinary of Cornelis Cornelissen Viele was on the south corner of State Street and Mill Lane, near Church Street. It was at his house that the traditional merry-making was going on when the village was destroyed on the night of the 8th (9th) of February, 1688.

Dec. 8, 1670, Cornelis Cornelisen Viele bought, with consent of Sanders L. Glen and Schout Van Marken, a piece of land at Schenectady on North side of the river between Sander L. Glen and Benj. Roberts, on condition of keeping a ferry-boat there.

On May 28, 1670, and on July 3, 1672, the inhabitants of Schenectady procured extensive grants from the Mohawk Indians. To the signing of the last of these deeds Cornelis Cornellisen Viele acted as Interpreter in the absence of the regular interpreter, Jacques Cornelissen (*His. of the Schenectady Patent*, p. 18).

On Feb. 23, 1680-1, on the Albany Court Minutes is the report of Cornelis Cornelissen Viele that "French trappers coming to Schenectady from the Sinekis country told that war had been declared by Holland and France against England and that the Governor of Canada has pardoned and called up all the Coureurs des Bois (Bosloopers, traders), 600 or 700 in number."

Cornelis Cornelisen Viele seems from now on to have devoted himself to the care of his ordinary and to some trading doubtless as well. He and the other licensed tapster, Jacques

Cornelissen Van Slyck, the half-breed, kept up such rivalry and hostilities that on the 6th of May, 1672, Gov. Lovelace "ordered that both have license to tap without molesting each other." Juffrouw Van Curier, who, after her husband's death, continued to reside in Schenectady till her own death about 1676, obtained on Jan. 27, 1672-3, from Gov. Lovelace, in consideration of the loss of her husband in public service, and of her house, barns and corn by fire, a license to trade with the Indians; it being thought also that her license would stop the quarrels of the other two tapsters in Schenectady, Cornelis Cornelise Viele and Acques Cornelise Gauth (Van Slyck). (Orders in Council, p. 127; Eng. Mss., p. 149; Col. Doc. II, p. 652).

On the 15th of Aug., 1671, Cornelis Viele received a patent to confirm to him a parcel of land at Schenectady on the north side of the Mohawk river, "beginning at a certain oaken tree markt on the east and west sides thereof and so goes alongst the river S. S., east to ye point containing in breadth 130 rods and from ye Point goes again north-west 106 rods, lyeing south (north) west from ye *hindmost* lot of bouwland belonging to Gerrit Bancker and running along ye bush or woodside north-west, its in length 132 rods; all ye said land as it lyes having been markt out by ye Indians at the utmost limit thereof; as also a certain island (*Sassians'*) bounded on ye south side by ye Maqaaees river over against ye north end of Jacques Cornelissen's (Van Slyck's) island, on the north-east side with a creek or kil that lies by the aforementioned Hoeke or bouwland, containing in bigness fourteen acres, or seven morgans of land." (Patents III; 64.) This land was at Maalwyck, and later Cornelis Viele, Jr., added to it. (Deeds v, 108, 140, 141.)

"Cornelius Viele, senior, also had a gift of land from the natives at the *Aal Plaas* on the north side of the river. This tract extended two miles down the river and five miles into the woods. The certificate is dated Feb. 12, 171⁸/₉, and states that Viele had possession of it eighteen years and then sold it to his daughter, Jannetie, wife of Johannes Dyckman, who left it at the time of the massacre (1690), after occupying it two years. (Land Papers VII, 78).

In 1686, Cornelius Viele is mentioned when he appears as next-of-kin together with her other near relatives, seeking from the Court protection for the daughter of his brother, Pieter Cornelisen Viele, dec'd, from the abuse of her step-father.

In 1690 he is still alive, for "Cornelis Viele" received from the people of Albany the assistance they extended to all the sufferers from the terrible Schenectady disaster of that year.

After that his inn seems to have gone entirely into the hands of his niece's husband, Douve Aukes de Fresse, who adopted Cornelius Viele, Jr., and is so identified with the Viele family that he is sometimes called, even on records, Douve Aukes Viele.

The wife of Cornelis Cornelisen Viele is only known as "Suster," the Dutch for sister. Was she, as Pearson suggests, "possibly of Mohawk blood," or was she a child whose parents had died naturally or been murdered, whom Maria du Trieux had brought up with her own children and whom they called "sister?" At any rate her name has been perpetuated for one hundred and fifty years among her descendants, each son and daughter had a "Suster" in the family circle. How much we would like to know how they explained the name to the Domine when the little girls were brought up for baptism! The compiler has found no other similar designation among the Dutch settlers.

CORNELIS CORNELISEN³ VIELE, of Cornelis,² Volkert,¹

bap. Feb. 5, 1643, in Dutch church in New York; wit. Philip du Trieux, Anneke Bogardus, Gerrit Molenaer; m. Suster —; first heard of in Beverwyck and also in Schenectady in 1668. Cornelis Viele is mentioned as among the heads of Schenectady families who received relief from Albany after the massacre of 1690.

Children (not in order):

- +350 Jannetje, b. —; m. Johannes Dyckman before 1688.
- +351 Cornelis, b. —; m. Diwer (Debora) Van Petten, April 1, 1700.

- +352 Debora, b. —; m. Daniel Kettlehuyn, Aug. 16, 1696.
- +353 Elizabeth, b. —; m. Jacob Corssen, of Staten Island, before 1701.
- +354 Pieter, b. —; m. Anna Myndertse Van der Bogert, March 17, 1704.
- +355 Blandina, b. —; m. (1) Jan Janse Van Woglam; m. (2) Benjamin Corssen; both of Staten Island.
- +356 Annetje, b. —; m. Pieter Martling of Staten Island (probably belongs here).
- 357 Volkert, bap. Dec. 1, 1689, in Albany, N. Y.; wit. Aernout Viele, Arriaantje Wendel.

350

JANNETJE⁴ VIELE, of Cornelis,³ Cornelis,² Volkert,¹

b. —; m. Johannes Dyckman, b. 1662, son of Johannes Dyckman and Maria Bosyns.

Children (Dyckman):

- 358 Johannes, bap. May 11, 1690; wit. father, presented by Folkje Barentsz. Johannes seems to have had a daughter, Suster. Suster Dyckman and Petrus Bresie are witnesses at a baptism in 1763 (Linlithgo ch. rec.).
- 359 Maryke, b. about 1688; m. Laurens Knickerbacker, about 1707 (*N. Y. Gen. and Biog. Rec.*, vol. XXXIX, p. 36). Laurens was the second son of Herman Jansen Knickerbacker and Lisbet Bogert, dau. of Jan Louve Bogert, who came from Schoonderwoerd, Holland, in 1663, and Cornelia Evertse, his wife. (*Riker's Hist. of Harlem*, p. 447).

Johannes Dyckman, Sr., came out in 1651 as "first clerk" and Commissary to the West India Co. at Ft. Orange, but in 1655 was laid aside by reason of insanity. He died Sept., 1672, and Maria Bosyns in 1676. They had two children, Cornelis, b. 1647 (ancestor of the Bloomingdale branch), and this Johan-

nes, who married Jannetje Viele. In Notary Papers, vol. I, p. 556, it is stated that Maria Bosyns bound out her son Johannes to Maj. Abram Staats, April 10, 1676, he then being 14 years of age.

The *History of the Schenectady Patent* tells us: "Cornelius Viele, Sr., also had a gift of land from the natives at the All Plass, on the north side of the river. This tract extended two miles down the river and five miles into the woods." The certificate is dated 12 Feb., 1618/9, and states that Viele had possession thereof eighteen years and then sold it to his daughter, Jannetje, wife of Johannes Dyckman, who left it at the time of the massacre (in 1690) after occupying it two years (Land papers, VII, 78). Dyckman and his family went to Dutchess Co. but in 1715, removed to the Manor of Livingston where he enjoyed some prominence (*Riker's Hist. of Harlem*).

1723, Feb. 24. Johannes Dyckman and Jannetje Dyckman, Echleterden, members of the church at Linlithgo, N. Y.

351

CORNELIS⁴ VIELE, of Cornelis,³ Cornelis,² Volkert,¹

b. —; m. Diwer (Debora) Van Petten (dau. of Claas Frederickse van Petten and Aeffie Bratt, dau. of Arent Andriese Bratt and Catalyntje De Vos), April 1, 1700.

Children:

- +360 Suster, b. June 11, 1700; m. Myndert Van Gyse-ling, April, 1721.
- +361 Eva (Aeffie), b. June 11, 1702; m. Peter Feling (Felinck), wid. June 12, 1724.
- +362 Cornelis, b. Jan. 21, 1705; m. Clara Bosie, Nov. 20, 1742; killed at Beukendal, 1748.
- +363 Jannetje, b. Oct. 29, 1707; m. Adrian Van Slyck for his first wife, Oct. 17, 1736; d. before 1741.
- +364 Nicholas (Claas), bap. Oct., 1710; m. (1) Cath-lyntje, dau. of Arent Schermerhorn, May 24, 1736; m. (2) Neeltje, dau. of Johannes Schermerhorn, March 2, 1744-5.

- +365 Margerietje, bap. May 3, 1713; m. Jan Eckerman for his second wife, June 3, 1733.
- +366 Catrina, bap. March 31, 1716; m. Albert Arentsen Vedder, Sept. 11, 1738.
- +367 Jan (Johannes), bap. Sept. 24, 1719; m. Debora, dau. of Abraham Glen, April 15, 1749.

This was the Cornelis Viele who was the adopted son of Douve Aukes. Aukes deeded to him all his land in Schenectady and in 1733 Cornelis took out Letters of Administration on the estate of Aukes. (See *History of the Schenectady Patent.*)

1715. Cornelis Viele, member of Col. Troops. (Capt. John Sanders Glen Co.)

1720. Cornelis Viele, Freeholder in Schenectady.

1727. "To Cornelis Viele for riding stores 9s." (Col. Laws of N. Y., vol. II, p. 379).

Pearson has made a mistake in assigning another wife to Cornelis Viele, Jr.; Debora Van Petten is his only recorded wife. The fathers of this couple, Cornelis Cornelisen Viele and Claas Frederickse Van Petten bought in company the bouwery of Martin Cornelise Van Isselsteyn in Schenectady in 1668.

In 1710 Peter Clement (heir of Bent (Benjamin) Roberts) sold his half of the Maalwyck farm, together with one-half of Bent's Island, to Cornelis Viele, Jr., for £495. (Saunders' *His. of Schenectady*, p. 115.)

352

DEBORA⁴ VIELE, of Cornelis,³ Cornelis,² Volkert,¹

b. —; m. Daniel Kettlehuyn, of Albany, Aug. 16, 1695.
Daniel d. before 1717.

Children (Kettlehuyn), baptized in Albany, save the third Cornelis:

368. Anna, bap. Sept. 13, 1696; wit. J. Bratt, A. Bratt; m. Joachem Dirkse Van der Heyden, of Schenectady, Jan. 8, 1725; (for his second wife he m. Bata Clute, July 10, 1730.)
369. Greetje, bap. March 16, 1698; wit. Douve Aukes, Margaret Livingston.

THE FAMILY OF VIELE.

- 370 Cornelis, bap. Nov. 3, 1700; wit. David and Anna Kettlehuyn.
- 371 Cornelis, bap. Dec. 6, 1702; wit. Cornelis Viele, Johannes Dyckman, Anna Kaneel.
- 372 Suster, bap. Jan. 30, 1704; wit. Dirck and Rachel Vander Heyden.
- 373 Joachem, bap. Aug. 12, 1705; wit. Dirck and Rachel Vander Heyden; m. Eva, dau. of Adam Vrooman, June 25, 1730.
- 374 Douv, bap. Oct. 15, 1707; wit. Dirck Bratt, Hilltje Kettlehuyn.
- 375 Douv, bap. Dec. 19, 1708; wit. Joachem Kettlehuyn, Anntje Kaneel; m. Neeltje Brouwer, Sept. 9, 1737, in Albany.
- 376 Cornelis, bap. March 6, 1711; killed before his mother's eyes at the massacre at Schaghticoke, Oct. 11, 1711 (Swarthwout and Kettlehuyn Chronicles).
- 377 David, bap. Oct. 19, 1712.
- 378 Grietje, bap. April 24, 1715; wit. Willem Kettlehuyn, Saima Bratt.
- 379 . Margrietta, bap. Jan. 24, 1722; wit. Jacob Vander Heyde, Susanna Bratt; m. in Albany, Dirck Joachemse Vander Heyden "of the Carrying Place," Feb. 28, 1754.

Daniel Kettlehuyn was one of three brothers, sons of Joachem Kettlehuyn "Van Cremyn," who settled at Beverwyck in 1642. Daniel settled at Schaghticoke in 1708, and in 1720 his name is on the list of inhabitants of that place. The name, spelt in various ways, finally became Kittle.

1711. Daniel Kettlehuyn, Lieutenant in Col. Richard Ingolsby's Regiment (Capt. Jno. Rudgyard's Co.), from Sept. 2 to Oct. 10.

1717. The executors and assigns of Daniel Kettlehuyn, Lieutenant, received the quantity of 44 oz. plate in payment of officers in expedition against Canada in 1709 (Col. Laws of N. Y., vol. I, p. 981.)



MRS. HENRY SWARTWOUT

née

MARIA AMELIA KETELHUYN

descendant of

DEBORA CORNELISE VIELE

Debora Viele Kettlehuyn is said to have been carried off to Canada after the massacre in Schaghticoke, Oct. 1711. (For further information read interesting account in the Swarthwout and Kettlehuyn Chronicles, p. 54 and further.)

Maria Amelia Ketelhuyn, whose photograph will be found in this book, was the wife of Henry Swartwout, of Troy, N. Y., and the mother of Maj. Wm. Merrill Swartwout and Mrs. W. Jerome Green, of Utica. She descends from Debora Viele Kettelhuyn through her son Douv.

353

ELIZABETH³ VIELE, of Cornelis,³ Cornelis,² Volkert,¹

b. —; m. Jacob Corssen of Staten Island, before 1701.

Children (Corssen), not in order, baptized on Staten Island.

380 Suster, **hap.** March 25, 1701; **wit.** Christian Corssen, Blandina Woggelum; **m.** Johannes Symonsen. (Ch. Elizabeth, **hap.** Oct. 23, 1726; **wit.** Jacob Corse, Elizabeth Fiele, **syn h. v.**, in Dutch church in New York.) Suster Corssen Symonsen inherited land on Staten Island on which her descendants are said to reside at the present day (*Clute's Staten Island*, p. 359).

381 Jacob, **hap.** Oct. 21, 1707; **wit.** Peter Vyle, Antje Corssen; **m.** Cornelia Croessen; **d.** 1772. (Three children between 1739-54). In the Reformed church graveyard at Port Richmond, S. I., there is a gravestone to a child of Jacob Corssen, dated 1748, with an inscription in Dutch.

382 Mary, **b.** —; **m.** Joshua Mersereau (Josea Maijero). (Children: Jacob, 1730; Elizabeth, 1733.) Joshua Mersereau, **b.** May 18, 1696, was the son of Joshua Mesereau, a French refugee, and A. Latourette (*Clute's Staten Island*). Joshua **d.** July 5, 1769.

In 1738, Joshua Mersereau, Justice of the Peace for Richmond Co. "The family of Mersereau has been a distinguished one."

- 383 Douv, b. 1714; d. Jan. 26, 1761 (Clute's *Staten Island*).
- 384 Benjamin, bap. April 1, 1718; wit. Douv Van Woggelum, Martje Croessen. (Children: Sara, Jacob and Elizabeth, of whom mention is made in codicil to grandfather, Jacob Corssen's will.)
- 385 Sara, b. —; m. Myndert Myndertse.
- 386 Rebecca, b. —; m. John Blom (Blum). (Ch. Martje, bap. May 1, 1728; wit. Elizabeth Viele, h. v. v. Jacob Corssen; Elizabeth, bap. 1730; wit. Jacob Corssen.)
1738. John Blom of Flaatsbush has a family consisting of an adult man and woman and three female children (Doc. Hist. N. Y.).

It is stated in *Genealogy of the Bergen Family* that Tryntje Hendricks of Brooklyn and her first husband, Cornelis Pieterse (Vroom), had a son Cornelis (bap. April 23, 1645) who married Marytje Jacobse Van der Grist of Brooklyn and removed to Staten Island where he became a considerable landowner. His children, Jacob, Cornelis and Cornelia, resided on Staten Island and took the name of Corssen.

1699 (April 6). Elizabeth Viele joined the Dutch church at Albany. After her name is written "Died Neoborocum"—in New York. This is the only known Elizabeth Viele to whom this could apply. It is unexpected to find daughters of Cornelis Cornelissen Viele on Staten Island and the connection must have come through the marriage of Blandina Viele to Jan Van Woggelum, Jr. The Van Woggelums came from Schenectady. (In 1695 Jan Van Woggelum quit-claimed his bouwery in Schenectady. The family plied boats between Albany and N. Y.)

1715. Jacob Corssen, Lieutenant in Richmond Co. Militia (Col. Graham's Reg.).

1738. Jacob Corssen, Colonel of the Militia of Richmond Co. (Report of N. Y. State Hist., 1896, vol. I, p. 616). At this date Jacob Corssen, Jr., was Ensign for North Division of Richmond Co. Militia.

1742 (Oct. 8). Date of Will of Jacob Corssen "of Staten Island, gent.," which was proved Aug. 2, 1756. In this will he mentions his wife, Elizabeth, and children Jacob, Suster, Mary, Benjamin, Dowe (Douve), Sara and Rebecca, and names the husbands of his daughters. The will disposes of Real Estate in New Jersey and on Staten Island, and leaves to his son Jacob "my silver hilted sword and silk sash." This will has a codicil.

Mary Crook Elmendorf (b. March 15, 1829), wife of Eugene A. Hoffman, for some time Directress-General of the Daughters of Holland Dames, was a descendant of this couple through Elizabeth Mersereau, who m. John La Grange, Sept. 18, 1761.

354

PIETER⁴ VIELE, of Cornelis,³ Cornelis,² Volkert,¹

b. before 1683, when Albany records begin; m. Anna Myndertse Van der Bogert (b. before 1683, dau. of Myndert Hermense Van der Bogert and Helena Schermerhorn), March 17, 1704; d. before 1753.

Children:

- +387 Suster, bap. April 29, 1705 (Pearson); m. Jacob Rynderse before 1730.
- +388 Meindert (Myndert), bap. June 20, 1708, at Kingston; wit. Philippus Viele, Helena Van der Bogert; m. (1) Neeltje Van Kleek; m. (2) Rebecca Palmentier, 1740.
- 389 Susje, bap. Nov. 13, 1710, in Dutch church in New York; wit. Hendricks Pels, Sophia Palmentier.
- +390 Helena, bap. May 25, 1713, in Kingston; wit. Corne Fynhout, Jacomyntjen Swart; m. Robert Kidney.
- +391 Jannetje, bap. Feb. 8, 1716, at Poughkeepsie; wit. Johannes Van der Boogaard, Elizabeth Van den Boogaard; m. Simon Flegelaer.
- +392 Cornelis, bap. Jan. 11, 1718, in Poughkeepsie; wit. Cornelis Van der Bogart, Catrina Van der

Bogart; m. (1) Rachel Swartwout; m. (2) Arri-aantje Palmentier, widow, Feb. 8, 1774.

+393 Rachel, bap. Nov. 21, 1722, at Poughkeepsie; wit. Peter Palmentier, Lena Van der Bogert; m. Jeremiah Du Bois before 1742.

1707. Pieter Vyle is witness on Staten Island to baptism of Suster, ch. of Jacob Corssen and Elizabeth Viele.

1714. Peter Viele on the list of the inhabitants of Dutchess Co., his family consisting of one adult male, one adult female, and three minors, one a male.

1715. Peter fielee, member of the Military "foorces" of Dutchess Co. These consisted of 63 men (Capt. Barentz Van Kleek).

1716 (Dec. 26), is the date of the first deed in Liber A of Poughkeepsie deeds. It is the record of a sale of a corner lot, 150 x 150, by Joachem Van der Bogert to Barent Van Kleek, Myndert Van der Bogert, Johannes Van Kleek and Peter Fielee, yeomen. The lot was purchased as a site for a church and was recorded Aug. 20, 1718.

1717-1718. On the first tax list of Dutchess Co., Peter fielee is taxed £22.01.06. (Medel Ward in Poughkeepsie.)

1720-24-27. Peter Veley and Hendrick Pels, Surveyors of the Fences (Hasbrouck's *Hist. of Dutchess Co.*, p. 59).

1727 (June 17). Commission of Peter Viele and Abraham de Graff to supervise the estates of intestates in Dutchess Co. (Eng. Mss., p. 498). Letter of Isaac Boker, clerk, to Messrs. Viele and de Graff with the preceeding commission and directing them to report to Mr. Vandenburg (ditto, p. 499).

1740. Peter Viele on list of Freeholders of Dutchess Co.

1742. Pieter Vielen Deacon of the Dutch church at Poughkeepsie.

1742. Peter fielee "Fenceviewer" (*Hist. of Poughkeepsie*).

1744. Pieter Vilen signed call for a minister for Poughkeepsie from Holland.

1748. Reference to Pieter Viele (Eng. Mss., p. 588).

1749 (May 30). Goldbrow Banyer in the General Assembly submits an account and asks payment for services rendered Peter Viele and others as Deputy Secretary.

1749. Z. Hoffman leaves to his son in his will "the house of Peter Viele with the barns, gardens, orchards thereto pertaining." The land appears to be along the Hudson river in Dutchess Co.

1753 (Feb.) The widow of Pieter Viele is taxed in Poughkeepsie.

355

BLANDINA⁴ VIELE, of Cornelis,³ Cornelis,² Volkert,¹

b. —; m. (1) Jan Janse Van Woggelum; m. (2) Benjamin Corssen; both of Staten Island.

Children (Van Woggelum), not in order, bap., two in Dutch church on Staten Island and one in New York

394 Douv, m. Jannetje Staats, dau. of Jan Staats and Catharine Corssen (dau. Suster, bap. July 10, 1724; wit. Benjamin Corssen, Blandina Vile; m. Samuel Teeler).

395 Jan, b. —.

396 Christyntien (Christina), bap. April 22, 1707; wit. Barent Slecht, Henders Bauman; m. Nicholas Gerretsen.

397 Blandina, b. —.

398 Suster, bap. July 26, 1711; wit. Adriaan Woggelum, Elsie Merrill; d. before 1717.

(Douv, Jan and Blandina mentioned in Will of Jan Woggelum, Sr., their grandfather—dated March 1, 1717).

Children (Corssen):

399 Cornelis, bap. May 4, 1714; wit. Jacob Corssen, Antje Corssen.

400 Maria, bap. Aug. 13, 1716; wit. Christian Corssen, Elizabeth Corssen.

401 Benjamin, bap. Aug. 3, 1717-8; wit. Hendrick Croessen, Cornelia Croessen.

(This record is made as clear as the rather puzzling and very scant facts will allow. The Van Woggelums were first in Al-

bany, then in Schenectady, and finally on Staten Island. One of them (Peter) had a boat that plied between Albany and New York, *The Unity*. Jan Janse Van Woggelum was dead in 1717 when his father made his Will. There is no mention of him after 1711; it is evidently his widow who married Benjamin Corssen and had a son Cornelis in 1714. In 1724 Benjamin Corssen and Blandina Vile stand witness at baptism of Suster, ch. of Douv Woggelum and Jannetje Staats).

356

ANNETJE⁴ VIELE, of Cornelis,⁸ Cornelis,² Volkert,¹

b. —; m. Pieter Martling of Staten Island.

Children (Martling), baptized in Dutch church on Staten Island:

- 402 Isaac, bap. Aug. 13, 1716; wit. Hendrick Merlingh and the child's mother.
- 403 Petrus, bap. June 1, 1718; wit. Benjamin Corssen; Mary Martling; m. Annetje Heeveman (Hege-man?), about 1743.
- 404 Barent, bap. June 26, 1720; wit. Barent Martling, Sara Van Namen; m. Susanna Gerritsen.
- 405 Debora, b. Aug. 5, bap. Aug. 19, 1722; wit. Jacob Corssen, Patrum representum, Douv Van Woggelum, Rebecca Corssen; m. Thomas Stillwell, (bap. June 30, 1726, son of Elias Stillwell (Bergen's *Early Settlers of Kings Co.*) (Ch. Annetje, bap. Sept. 17, 1752).

By 1733 Pieter Martling seems to have married another wife, Marytje Andries.

(This is a most unsatisfactory record; because Annetje is closely connected with the Corssens and Van Woggelums she is placed here).

360

SUSTER⁵ VIELE, of Cornelis, Jr.,⁴ Cornelis,⁸ Cornelis,² Volkert,¹

bap. June 4, 1700; m. Myndert Van Gyseling (bap. Oct. 25,

1691, son of Elias Van Gyseling and Tryntje Claase), about 1721.

Children (Van Gyseling):

- 406 Catharina (Tryntje), bap. Feb. 23, 1722; m. Samuel Arentse Bratt, Feb. 10, 1743-4; d. Dec. 29, 1803, aged 83 yrs., 11m., and 21d. (her eldest dau., Suster, m. Johannes Peek, July 16, 1769).
- 407 Debora, bap. Jan. 26, 1723, d. y.
- 408 Debora, bap. July 5, 1724; m. Isaac Switts (bap. Aug. 2, 1717, son of Simon Switts and Gazina Beeckman, m. Oct. 29, 1712).
- 409 Elias, b. 1725; m. Elizabeth Quackenbos, Sept. 17 (Lic. Aug. 4), 1763; d. Sept. 5, 1802, "aged 75 yrs., 11m., and 23d."
- 410 Cornelis, bap. Nov. 13, 1726.
- 411 Jacomintje, bap. 1730; m. Arent Schermerhorn, Nov. 8, 1751, for his first wife. (Ch., Suster, bap. March 26, 1758).
- 412 Jacob, bap. March 6, 1732.
- 413 Jannetje, bap. April 8, 1733; d. y.
- 414 Jannetje, bap. July 31, 1734.
- 415 Jacob, bap. Jan. 18, 1736; m. (1) Jannetje Feling, dau. of Peter Feling and Eva Viele, June 3, 1773; m. (2) Helena Lausing, July 9, 1790; d. Nov. 19, 1803 (Cornelis, son of Jacob Van Gyseling and Jannetje Feling was the last of the name who owned "Elias' Plantasie" in Schenectady. At his death in 1863 this passed out of the family after being nearly two hundred years in their possession.
- 416 Nicholas, bap. July 9, 1737; d. y.
- 417 Suster, bap. March 4, 1739.
- 418 Bregje, bap. May 31, 1741; m. Gerret Van Vranken, March 15, 1763, for his second wife.
- 419 Nicholas, bap. June 26, 1743.
- 420 Petrus, b. Jan. 22, 1745; m. (1) Maria Schermerhorn (bap. Nov. 10, 1752, dau. of Ryer Schermerhorn and Maria Van Vranken, his second

wife), about 1770; m. (2) Annetje Beck (bap. Oct. 6, 1748, dau. of Caleb Beck and Elizabeth Truax), about 1773; d. Nov. 30, 1824. (Dau., Suster, b. July 13, 1773; m. Jacobus Van Eps, Oct. 26, 1790; d. March 31, 1859).

1715. Myndert Van Gyseling member of Albany Co. Militia (Capt. H. Van Slyck's Co.)

Elias Van Gyseling came with his wife, Tryntje Claas, from Zeeland in Holland in 1659 in the ship *Bonte Koe*. He settled first in Beverwyck, and in 1670 he took up land in Schenectady in conjunction with Pieter Cornelisen Viele. Obtaining a few years later undivided possession of it, he called his bouwery "Elias' Plantasie." *The History of the Schenectady Patent* says: "One of the oldest dwellings in this region . . . is still standing on this farm." This was probably built by Elias' son Myndert Van Gyseling. "It is a wooden building," says the same authority, "and is a remarkable specimen of early Dutch architecture. The house is largely roof, a form of building both easy and economical of construction, requiring the minimum of ironwork and nails and yet standing firmly against the winter's blasts."

Elias, Jacob and Peter Van Gyseling served as enlisted men in the Revolution."

All the Van Gyselings of Schenectady are descendants of Cornelis Cornelisen Viele, as well as of Elias Van Gyseling, and the name of "Suster," peculiar to the wife of Cornelis Viele, is preserved in this branch till the death of her great-great granddaughter, Suster Van Epps, neé Van Gyseling, in 1859, nearly two hundred years.

WILL OF MYNDERT VAN GYSELING.

In the name of God. Amen. I, Myndert Van Gyseling of Schenectady, in Albany Co., farmer, April 2, 1771. I leave to my eldest son Elias £3 for his Right of Primogeniture, with which he must be contented. I leave to my wife, Suster, the use of all my real and personal estate during her widowhood, and after her death to my sons, Elias and Jacob. I leave to my two sons all my lowland and upland at Schenectady, on which I live, with the house, barns, barricks and farm, with the

pasture formerly called Elias Plantation, bounded west by the heirs of William Teller, north by land conveyed by me to my sons. Elias and Cornelis, and partly by Hermanus Bratt, east by the heirs of Andries Van Petten, south by the high woods. Also a piece of hay land Pasture and woodland called the Veursen Creupelbos, which I bought from John Wemp and Aaron Bratt, Trustees of Schenectady, being 23 morgans and about two English miles south of my house, between Frederick Van Petten's house and Dowitje Gadt; my son Elias shall pay to my three daughters, Catharine, wife of Samuel Arent Bratt, Deborah, wife of Isaac P. Switts and Jacomyntje, wife of Aaron Schermerhorn, each £12. I leave to my son Peter my house and lot in Schenectady, in the north end of the town, in which he now liveth, Bounded south by the street, west by Tobias Van Eyck, east by William Hall, north by the river. Also a piece of low land on the arable land, in the lot of Maytie Dame, on the south side of the Kings highway, which I purchased of Jacobus S. Van Epps, being one morgan. I leave to my sons Elias and Jacob my $\frac{1}{4}$ of the sawmill, with all the implements. I leave to my three daughters all my household goods, and my wife's clothes, and all my horses and cattle I leave to my four sons, Elias, Cornelius, Jacob and Peter, all the rest of my lands and estate. I make my sons Elias, Jacob and Peter, executors.

Witnesses: John Sanders, John Hall, John I. Peech. Proved September 22, 1772. (Copied from N. Y. His. Soc. Abt. of Wills, vol. VIII, p. 66.)

361

EVA⁶ (AEFFIE) Viele, of Cornelis,⁴ Cornelis,³ Cornelis,² Volkert,¹
 bap. July 11, 1702; m. Peter Feling, widower, June 11, 1724.

Children (Feling or Felinck):

- 421 Debora, b. May 30, 1725.
- 422 Elisabet, b. April 24, 1727; m. Joseph Flansburgh,
 wid. (son of Mattheus Flansburgh of Albany),
 Nov. 8, 1749.
- 423 Wilhelmus, b. June 1, 1729.

- 424 Anna, bap. Nov. 28, 1731; m. Pieter Warmoet, (ch. William, bap. Aug. 12, 1750).
- 425 Catharina, b. Jan. 26, 1734; m. Arent Smith (Arrowsmith), of Caughnawaga, Oct. 2, 1762. (In the Trouw-Boek he is called Smit.)
- 426 Wilm, b. Aug. 13, 1736; m. Jannetje, dau. of Johannes Van Vranken of "Nistoungjoone," Dec. 3, 1762. He settled in Clifton Park.
- 427 Cornelis, bap. April 29, 1739; m. Susanna Ted (Teed, Tid). Lived at Clifton Park.
- 428 Jannetje, b. Feb. 24, 1746; m. Jacobus Van Gyse-ling (son of Myndert Van Gyseling and Suster Viele).

Pieter Feling was the schoolmaster of the village of Schenectady and had a house and lot on north side of State Street about midway between Cherry and Church streets (Pearson's *Early Set. of Schenectady*.)

1768 (Jan. 6), Letters of administration on the estate of Peter Felinck were granted to his son William.

362

CORNELIS⁵ VIELE, of Cornelis,⁴ Cornelis,³ Cornelis,² Volkert,¹

bap. Jan. 31, 1705; m. Clara Bosie (bap. Nov. 23, 1717, dau. of Philip Bosie and Grietje Bratt, m. Sept. 2, 1704), Nov. 20, 1742. Cornelis was killed in the so-called massacre at Beu-kendal in 1748. In May, 1751, Clara Bosie m. Ephraim Bratt.

Children:

- +429 Debora, bap. July 17, 1743; m. Philippus Fredrick-
sen Van Petten, May 14, 1764; d. Dec. 13, 1816.
- +430 Philip, bap. July 7, 1745; m. Rachel Fonda (bap.
Oct. 10, 1748, dau. of Jacob Fonda and his first
wife, Maria Claase Van Petten, m. April 29,
1748), Nov. 24, 1770; d. Aug. 7, 1797, "aged 52
yrs., 1 m." Rachel d. May 1, 1839, "Aged 90
yrs., 6 m. and 29d."

1746. "Two gardens lying next Cornelis Viele's pasture"
(from Will of G. S. Vedder).

363

JANNETJE⁵ VIELE, of Cornelis,⁴ Cornelis,³ Cornelis,² Volkert,¹

b. Oct. 20, 1707; m. Adriaan Van Slyck (bap. Feb. 9, 1701, son of Cornelis Van Slyck and Clara Bratt) for his first wife, Oct. 7, 1736; d. before 1741.

Children (Van Slyck):

431 Jannetje, bap. May 14, 1738.

Adriaan's great grandmother is said to have been a Mohawk woman. His great grandfather, "Broer Cornelis," rendered eminent service in bringing peace with the natives in the early days of the settlement and received a gift of land at Catskill. Hillette Van Slyck, the interpretress, was their daughter.

Adriaan Van Slyck was killed at Beukendal, July 18, 1748.

364

NICHOLAS⁵ (CLAAS) VIELE, of Cornelis,⁴ Cornelis,³ Cornelis,² Volkert,¹

b. Oct., 1710; m. (1) Catlyntje Schermerhorn (bap. Oct. 10, 1714, in Albany, dau. of Arent Schermerhorn and Annetje Fonda, m. April 16, 1714), May 14, 1736; m. (2) Neeltje Schermerhorn (bap. May 26, 1725, dau. of Johannes Ryersen Schermerhorn and Engeltje, dau. of Jan Hendrickse Vrooman, m. April 8 (28), 1711), March 2, 1745-6. All of Schenectady. Will made April 20, 1795; proved Oct. 7, 1820.

Children:

- +432 Debora, bap. Oct. 24, 1736; m. David Kettlehuyn, May 13, 1761.
- 433 Arent, bap. Dec. 7, 1738.
- 434 Catalyntje, bap. March 21, 1742; d. y.
- 435 Jannetje, bap. Jan. 26, 1745; d. y.
- 436 Engeltje, bap. Jan. 26, 1747; d. y.
- 437 Cornelis, bap. Oct. 8, 1749; d. y.
- +438 Engeltje, bap. Oct. 6, 1751; m. Nicholas Simon Van Petten.

- 439 Catlyntje, bap. April 28, 1753.
 440 Jannetje, bap. Dec. 1, 1754; d. y.
 441 Cornelis, bap. Jan. 11, 1756; living in 1795.
 +442 Gezina, bap. March 2, 1760; m. Laurens Schermerhorn, July 21, 1775; d. Sept. 26, 1847.
 443 Jannetje, bap. May 9, 1762; d. Sept. 26, 1841.

After this Claas Viele an island in the Mohawk river was named. "The next island above Guise's Island is Sassain's or Claas Viele's island of seven or eight morgans. Sassian sold it to Douve Aukes and he to his adopted son, Cornelis Viele; the Vieles long possessed it" (History of Schenectady Patent).

In 1771, Claas Viele was living on the upper end of Maalwyck. "This land long remained in the Viele family and the ancient house was standing between the two locks within the memory of people now (1885) living." (The same.)

1773. Reference to slave of Claas Viele (Eng. Mss., p. 818).

1787. Reference to another slave of his (ditto, p. 820).

In his will of 1795, Claas Viele mentions wife Neeltje and daus. Gezina, Catlyntje, Jannetje, and son Cornelis.

1752 (Oct.). Will of John Schermerhorn of Schenectady mentions dau. Neeltje, wife of Claas Viele.

1773. Neeltje Schermerhorn, wife of Nicholas Viele is a party in many partition suits of the Kayoderosses Patent in Albany County (Albany Indexes).

365

MARGRIETJE⁵ VIELE, of Cornelis,⁴ Cornelis,³ Cornelis,² Volkert,¹
 bap. May 3, 1713; m. Jan Eckerson of Schoharie, June 3,
 1733, for his second wife.

Child (Eckerson):

- 444 Margrietje, bap. July 21, 1734; m. Harmanus (Aarmanus) Brouwer (bap. Jan. 6, 1723, son of William Williamse Brouwer and Rebecca Arentse Vedder), Feb. 8, 1755.

366

CATRINA⁵ VIELE, of Cornelis,⁴ Cornelis,³ Cornelis,² Volkert,¹

bap. March 31, 1716; m. Albert Vedder (bap. Nov. 10, 1714, son of Arent Vedder, who lived on the Mohawk opposite Hoffman's Ferry, which was called Vedder's Ferry, and Sara Symonse Groot), Sept. 11, 1738. Albert d. Jan. 3, 1763.

Children (Vedder):

- 445 Arent, bap. May 31, 1741.
- 446 Debora, b. July 20, 1744; m. (1) John Broad, b. in New England (ch. Catharine, b. 1768); m. (2) Samuel Bragham (Broachael), (b. Jan. 28, 1728, son of Joseph Bragham and Susannah, dau. of Simon Groot, Jr.), before 1776.
- 447 Arent, bap. Dec. 30, 1747; m. Sophia (b. March 9, 1751, dau. of Dirck Van Petten and Rebecca Van Antwerpen), Aug. 4, 1770.
- 448 Sara, bap. April 22, 1750; m. Abraham J. Vedder, bap. Nov. 17, 1745, son of Johannes V. Vedder and Catharina, dau. of Abraham Mebie, Feb. 14, 1768, for his first wife; d. about July 19, 1769.
- 449 Margrietje, bap. March 5, 1752; m. John Bragham (Broachael), Oct. 17, 1770 (brother of Samuel who m. Debora).
- 450 Cornelis, bap. Jan. 19, 1755.
- 451 Albert, bap. Oct. 29, 1759; m. Catlyntje Kettlehuyn (bap. March 3, 1763, dau. of David Kettlehuyn, "residing in Schenknick," and Debora Viele), before 1768.

In 1746, Albert Arentsen Vedder was living on the west side of Washington Street, Schenectady, on a lot given him under his father's will.

367

JOHANNES⁵ VIELE, of Cornelis⁴ Cornelis,³ Cornelis,² Volkert,¹

bap. Sept. 24, 1719; m. Debora Glen (bap. Aug. 22, 1727, dau. of Abraham Glen and Maritje Teller, m. July 11, 1724), April

15, 1749; d. in 1760, and in 1763 his widow m. Wm. Kirkpatrick.

Children:

- +452 Debora, bap. Jan. 28, 1750; m. Abraham J. Van Epps (bap. Oct. 15, 1738, son of Johannes Van Epps and Neeltje, dau. of Carel Hansen Toll, m. Oct. 28, 1720), Oct. 11, 1768, for his second wife.
- +453 Margrietje, bap. April 29, 1753; m. Eldert Ament.
- +454 Maria, bap. Sept. 7, 1755; m. Johannes Van Antwerpen (bap. Feb. 18, 1718, son of Arent Van Antwerpen and Sara, dau. of John Van Epps), April, 1773, for his second wife.
- 455 Cornelis, bap. Sept. 18, 1757.
- +456 Susanna, bap. April 20, 1760; m. Johannes Van Vranken (bap. Jan. 17, 1762, son of Isaac Claase Van Vranken and Francina, dau. of Johannes Quackenbos, m. Sept. 12, 1757).

The Will of Johannes Viele of Schenectady is dated Aug. 15, 1760, and proved June 17, 1770. In it he mentions his wife, Debora, and his four daughters, but not his son. He speaks of his negro man, Dick.

Capt. Johannes Sandersen Glen of Scotia, grandfather of Debora Glen, m. (1) Annetje Peek; m. (2) Diwer Wendel, dau. of Evert Janse Wendel and Susanna de Trieux. (His wives were first cousins.) Annetje Peek, half-sister of the Viele brothers, had been so kind to French prisoners that at the time of the Schenectady massacre (1690), the property of her and her husband was spared from the flames by order of the Governor of Canada. (Pearson).

SUSTER⁵ VIELE, of Pieter,⁴ Cornelis,³ Cornelis,² Volkert,¹

bap. April 29, 1705; m. Jacob Rynderse (bap. Oct. 19, 1707, wit. Jacob Buys, Jacomyntje Swart; son of Harmen Rynderse and Tryntje Oostrum. (Harmen Reyniersjen was b. at

Bushwick, L. I., in 1678, and bap. in the Dutch church in N. Y., Jan. 30, 1678; the name became Rynders.)

Children (Rynderse):

- 457 Annetje, bap. Jan. 8, 1730; wit. Myndert Viele, Neeltje Van Kleek (Kleek).
- 458 Tryntje, bap. July 20, 1735; wit. Hermen Rheenders, Lisbeth Barthols.
- 459 Petrus, bap. Sept. 28, 1737; wit. Pieter Viele, Jannetje Viele (Fishkill ch. rec.).

388

MYNDERT⁵ VIELE, of Pieter,⁴ Cornelis,⁸ Cornelis,² Volkert,¹

bap. June 20, 1708; m. (1) Neeltje Van Kleek (bap. May, 1710, dau. of Barent Van Kleek and Antoinette Palmentier (Burhans Mss.)); m. (2) Rebecca Palmentier, bap. Feb. 12, 1719, dau. of Damen Palmentier and Helena Titsoort ("Desm. 1740, Ghetrouw Mindert Vilen met Rebacka Palmetier," record in County Clerk's office at Poughkeepsie). Will proved 1786.

Children (in order as mentioned in will):

- +460 Barent, bap. March 17, 1731; wit. Barent Van Kleek and Antoinetta, his wife—in his place, Isaac Titsoort; m. Elizabeth Marston, b. in Oswego and lived in "Viskil," May 25, 1753 (Poughkeepsie ch. rec.).
- +461 Pieter, b. —; m. Neeltje Van Kleek of Poughkeepsie, Jan. 10, 1752.
- +462 Baltus, b. —; m. Catharine Losee (Loci), June 23, 1765. (Pres. ch. Rombout and Poughkeepsie). License May 1, 1765.
- +463 Johanna (Annetje), b. —; m. Joseph Harris of Esopus, Jan. 2, 1747; d. before 1780, when Joseph Harris married Tunta Knox.
- +464 Neeltje, b. —; m. Abraham A. Losee, May 18, 1764, at Poughkeepsie. (Pres. ch.)
- +465 Helena, b. —; m. Jacobus Middagh.

+466 Jannetje, b. —; m. Josiah Palmentier (Permentier).

+467 Rebecca, b. —; m. Aart Masten of Beekman's Precinct, Oct. 12, 1766; d. in 1785.

1729. Meyndert Veley first appears on tax list in Dutchess Co. (£3. 0. 7½).

1729. Mindert Velye, Surveyor of Fences in Dutchess Co.

1744. Mindert Vilen signs call for a minister from Holland for church in Poughkeepsie where his father was Deacon.

1773 (March 8). "From the house where Mindert Viele now lives in Beekman's Precinct" (Col. Laws of N. Y., vol. V, p. 581).

Myndert, Barent (Ensign), and Baultus Viele and Capt. Joseph Harris of Beekman's Precinct refused to sign the Articles of Association in 1775 and are put down as "Tories all" (Rev. Papers in Secretary of State's office in Albany).

"Peter Parmentier was one of the Mannheim refugees who came out . . . in 1663." His wife was Antoinette Terrin. Their son, Michiel, married Neeltje Damen and were the parents of Antoinette and Damen Palmentier mentioned above. (See Riker's *History of Harlem*, p. 449.)

Will of Myndert Vielie, farmer of Beekman's Precinct, Dutchess Co., N. Y. To my eldest son Barent £5 and my gun for his birthright. Also one equal undivided third part of all my real estate: to my son, Peter one equal undivided third part of all my real estate; to my son Baltus an equal undivided part of all my real estate. I order that my three sons pay within a year after my decease £500, each to pay £166 thirteen shillings and four pence as a legacy out of my real estate; £100 to each of my five daughters or their children, the parts to the children of my daughters Johanna and Rebecca to be disposed of as hereafter directed: the remainder of my personal estate to be divided into eight equal parts. To my sons, Barent, Peter, Baltus, one-eighth part each, to my daughters, Helena, Neiltje, Jannetje, Rebecca, one-eighth part each, the one-eighth part of Rebecca's to remain in the hands of my executors to be put on interest for the use of and to be paid to the children of my daughter Rebecca in equal portions as they come of age or

marry, the survivors to share equally the proportions of such as may die before they come of age or marry, the remaining one-eighth part to be put to use by my executors for the children of my daughter Johanna, deceased, in equal proportions to them, the proportions of such of them as are indebted to my sons, Executors or either of them, the amount of debt to be retained by my Executors towards the discharge of such debts as an average proportion of said debts to such legacy or part, the residue to be put on interest for the use of and be paid to the said children of my daughter Johanna in equal proportions as they come of age or marry: the survivors to share equal proportions of such as may die before they come of age or marry: if the majority of my children do not agree in the division of my personal estate then my executors to sell the same and make an equal division of the net proceeds in manner as is above directed after paying all my just debts, funeral discharges, and legacies above mentioned. I give the share legacy of such child so dying to be equally divided among the children of such of my child or children so dying as shall come of age or marry. I appoint my sons, Barent Vielie, Baltus Vielie, and my son-in-law, Abraham A. Losee, executors.

Dated June 1, 1785. Witnesses, James Emott, Peter Tappen, Gilbert Livingston. Proved April 9th, 1786.

(N. Y. Hist. Soc. Abst. of Wills, vol. XIII, p. 336.)

390

HELENA⁵ VIELE, of Pieter,⁴ Cornelis,³ Cornelis,² Volkert,¹

bap. May 25, 1713; m. Robert Kidney (Kettenie), (bap. July 6, 1708, son of Jan Kidney (Cittene) Van Barbados and Maritie Van der Werken, dau. of Roeliff Gerritse Van der Werken, m. May 1, 1690).

Children (Kidney):

- 468 Petrus, bap. May 17, 1734, at Rhinebeck Flaats; wit. Arie Hendricks, Catharine Bogert.
- 469 Johannes, bap. May 8, 1740, in Poughkeepsie, wit. Cornelis Vielen, Rachel Vielen; m. Nancy Ellsworth (ch. Robert, bap. Oct. 18, 1767).

- 470 Marytje, bap. June 8, 1742, in Poughkeepsie; wit. Symon Flegelaer, Jannetje Vielen.

Jacobus Kidney and Sara Dubois (ch. Robert, b. Feb. 3, bap. Oct. 21, 1781).

Mindert Kidney and Elizabeth Gay (ch. Peter, bap. Feb. 21, 1782).

1730. Robert Kidney has a house and lot in Albany (Mun. Col., vol. IV, p. 219).

1744. Robert Kidney in Poughkeepsie signs a call for and contributes to the travelling expenses of a minister for Poughkeepsie from Holland (His. of the Poughkeepsie Dutch church).

1740 (Aug. 28). Robert Kidney, Freeholder in Dutchess Co. (Doc. His., N. Y., vol. IV, p. 206).

391

JANNETJE (JANEKE)⁵ VIELE, of Pieter,⁴ Cornelis,³ Cornelis,² Volkert,¹

bap. Feb. 8, 1716; m. Symon Flegelaer (bap. Feb. 16, 1714, at West Camp, Ulster Co., son of Zacharias Flegelaer and Ann Elizabeth Hoofd, m. March 10, 1711).

Children (Flegelaer):

- 471 Zacharias, bap. Aug. 23, 1740, at Rhinebeck Flaats; wit. Zacharias Vlegelaer, Elizabeth Ellen.
 472 Petrus, bap. Feb. 17, 1743, at Poughkeepsie; wit. Jeremiah Du Boys, Rachel Fiele (Viele).
 473 Petrus, bap. Feb. 2, 1745, at Poughkeepsie; wit. Minerd Viele, Rebecca Palmentier; m. Maria Oostrom, Jan. 14, 1768. 1800 (Oct. 26), Maria Oostrom, wife of Peter Flageler, joins the Dutch church at New Hackensack, N. Y. 1801 (Oct. 8), Peter Flageler joins the same church.

1740 (Aug. 28). Simon Flegelaer, Freeholder in Dutchess Co., N. Y. (Doc. His., N. Y., vol. IV, p. 206.)

1744. Symon Vlegelar signs a call to Holland for a minister for the church at Poughkeepsie and contributes towards the travelling expenses of the same.

m. (1) Rachel Freer. (see Dutchess Co Deeds
vol 13, p. 288.)

1775. Symon Flegelaer of Charlotte's Precinct (Poughkeepsie), made his Will, Nov. 29. In it he makes mention of wife, Hester, and children, Zacharias, Peter, Simon and John and daughters, Joanna (Anna), wife of Henry Van Voorhis, Elizabeth, wife of Jacob Lester, Sara, Jane, Halanah (Helena) (Fernow's Cal. of Wills, p. 149).

392

CORNELIS⁵ VIELE, of Pieter,⁴ Cornelis,³ Cornelis,² Volkert,¹

bap. June 11, 1718; m. (1) Rachel Swartwout; m. (2) "Feb. 22, 1774. Cornelis Viele, widower, and Arriaantje Palmentier, widow" (probably Arriaantje Hegeman, widow of Michael Palmentier, II, and dau. of Isaac Hegeman and Neeltje de Graff).

Children (not in order):

- +474 Pieter, b. —; m. (1) Maria Romeyn, 1770; m. (2) Gerritje Freer, Aug. 7, 1778, at New Hackensack, N. Y.
- +475 Simean, b. —; m. Neeltje Palmentier, June 20, 1775, at Poughkeepsie.
- +476 Jannetje (Anetje), b. —; m. Johannes L. Van Kleek, June 15, 1780.
- +477 Maria (Polly), b. —; m. Leonard Barent Lewis, May 24, 1767; d. before 1773, when her husband m. again.
- +478 Mindert, b. —; m. Johanna Palmentier, Sept. 26, 1776.
- +479 Johannes, b. —; m. Catharine Ferden (widow Westervelt), July 15, 1789, at New Hackensack, N. Y.; buried Sept. 29, 1798, in New York City.
- +480 Jacobus (James), b. —, 1761; m. Catharine Palmentier; d. Dec. 22, 1843, aged 82 yrs.; Catharine d. Jan. 22, 1840, aged 72 yrs.

1744. Cornelius Viele subscribes to a fund to pay expenses of minister from Holland for church at Poughkeepsie.

1745 (March 28). "Cornelis Viele: his brand for horses, etc., is as the C V mark in the margin." (Vassar Bros. Dutchess Co. Tax lists, etc.)

1762 (Dec. 14). Cornelis Velie on list in Poughkeepsie of those registering brand marks on cattle. (Hasbrouck's *His. of Dutchess Co.*)

1770. Warrant of Survey to determine lands in Dutchess Co. of Cornelis Viele and others.

1771. Petition of Cornelis Viele and others for Patents in Poughkeepsie.

1774. Cornelis Vealey signed a call to Holland for minister in Poughkeepsie.

1775. Cornelis Viele living in the Northeast Precinct of Poughkeepsie signs the Articles of Association.

Cornelis Viele served in the 4th Dutchess Co. Regiment in the Revolution.

The names of the grandchildren of Cornelis Viele seem to indicate that two daughters of the widow Palmentier (his second wife) married his sons by his first wife.

"Cornelius Viele lived in what is now the city of Poughkeepsie, he owned many slaves, his wife was Rachel Swartwout. They owned a large farm and gave a plot of ground to the city of Poughkeepsie for cemetery purposes, now swallowed up by the city." (Written by Sergeant Kelly of Tunkhannock, Pa., in 1900, at which time he was 72 years old. He was a son of Dr. James Kelly and Maria Viele, daughter of Jacobus Viele and Catharine Palmentier, and great-grandson of Cornelius Viele of Poughkeepsie, N. Y.)

393

RACHEL⁵ VIELE, of Pieter,⁴ Cornelis,³ Cornelis,² Volkert,¹

bap. Nov. 21, 1722; m. Jeremiah Du Bois (bap. May 18, 1721, at Kingston; wit. Abraham Louw, Jannetje Lesier, son of Mathew Du Bois and Sara Mathews).

Children (Du Bois):

481 Joel, bap. April 18, 1742 at Kingston; wit. Johannes Du Bois, Rebecca Tappen; m. Maria Hough-

Jeremiah Du Bois and Rachel Viele had nine children, (Family Bible in possession of Dr Theodore Du Bois of Poughkeepsie N.Y.)

teling (both of Dutchess Co.), Aug. 16, 1762 (ch. Jeremia, bap, Oct. 4, 1764; wit. Jeremiah Du Bois, Rachel Du Bois, at New Hackensack, N. Y.).

1770. Joel Du Bois, Assessor in Poughkeepsie.

Joel Du Bois, soldier in the Revolution (Col. John Freer's Regiment).

- 482 Jeremiah, bap. Feb. 2, 1745, at Poughkeepsie; wit. Cornelis Viele, Rachel Freer (witnesses first written in were Mathews Du Bois, Sara Van Kleek); m. Sarah Houghteling (ch. Jeremia, bap. Sept. 13, 1766; wit. Jeremia Du Bois, Rachel Viele).

Jeremiah Du Bois, soldier in the Revolution (Col. John Freer).

- 483 Annetje, b. —; m. Barent Pieterse Van Kleek (children: Jeremiah, bap. Jan. 22, 1769; Antoinette, bap. 1770; wit. Simean Viele; Rachel, bap. 1778; wit. Jeremiah Du Bois, Rachel Viele).

- 484 Sarah, bap. Feb. 24, 1759, at New Hackensack, N. Y.; wit. Joel Du Bois, Rachel Du Bois.

1744. Jeremiah Du Bois signed a call for and contributed to the travelling expenses of a minister from Holland for the church at Poughkeepsie.

Jeremiah Du Bois's mother was Sara (bap. Aug. 23, 1702, at Kingston), dau. of Tjerck Matteyse Van Keuren and Marytje Ten Eyck.

429

DEBORA⁵ VIELE, of Cornelis,⁵ Cornelis,⁴ Cornelis,³ Cornelis,² Volkert,¹

b. July 11, bap. July 17, 1743; m. Philippus Van Petten (b. Jan. 28, bap. Feb. 6, 1743, son of Fredrick Claase Van Petten and Elizabeth, dau. of Philip Groot, m. April 10, 1737), May 4, 1764; d. Dec. 13, 1816, a. 73 y., 5 m., 2 d. Philippus made his will Sept. 2, 1809, d. Sept. 15, 1812, and his will was proved Dec. 12, 1812.

Children (Van Petten):

- 485 Elizabeth, b. Sept. 12, 1765; m. Cornelis Bratt (b. April 20, 1762, son of Samuel Arentsen Bratt and Catharine Van Gyseling), June 13, 1790.
- 486 Cornelis, b. May 30, 1767; m. Margrieta (bap. Sept. 11, 1769, dau. of Jesse Van Slyck and Jacomintje Groot); d. March 17, 1845.
- 487 Clara, b. July 15, 1769; m. Pieter Condé (Condesche), (son of Adam Condé, who was High Constable of Albany, 1724, and Catharine, dau. of Jesse de Graff), Dec. 24, 1796; d. May, 8, 1815, a. 45 y., 9 m., 23 d.
- 488 Frederic, b. Jan. 8, 1772; d. Dec., 1817, a. 45 y., 11 m., 21 d.
- 489 Nicholas, b. Nov. 26, 1775.
- 490 Sara, b. Aug. 17, 1776; bap. Sept. 21, 1779.
- 491 Philippus, b. June 19, 1780; m. Polly —; made his will May 26, 1815; spoke of "Polly, my wife, brother Cornelis, daughters Debora Ann, Elizabeth and Clarissa;" d. June 28, 1815, at Glenville, N. Y.; will proved June 16, 1816.
- 492 Simon, b. Dec. 14, 1782.
- 493 Johannes, b. May 17, 1786.

Philippus Van Petten mentions in his will sons Philippus, Simon and Johannes.

430

PHILIP⁶ VIELE, of Cornelis,⁵ Cornelis,⁴ Cornelis,³ Cornelis,² Volkert,¹

bap. July 7, 1745; m. Rachel Fonda (bap. Oct. 10, 1748, dau. of Jacob Fonda and his first wife, Maria Claase Van Petten, m. April 29, 1748), Nov. 24, 1770; d. Aug. 7, 1797, a. 52 y., 1 m.; Rachel d. May 1, 1839, a. 90 y., 6 m. and 29 d.

Children:

- 494 Cornelis, bap. Feb. 9, 1772; d. y.

- +495 Cornelis, b. March 4, 1773; m. Tannake DeGraff, May 27, 1798; d. Aug. 17, 1863, in Schenectady.
- +496 Jacob, b. Oct. 18, bap. Nov. 19, 1775; m. Catharine Boyd; d. March 4, 1850.
- 497 Maria, bap. May 16, 1779; d. Dec. 15, 1788.
- 498 Margrieta, bap. Oct. 21, 1781.
- 499 Rebecca, b. Jan. 28, 1784; d. Oct. 22, 1845.
- 500 Debora, b. Nov. 30, 1786; d. Feb. 13, 1790.
- +501 Nicholas, b. July 10, 1790; m. Jane Schermerhorn; d. Nov. 24, 1861.
- 502 Clara (seems to belong here), m. Claas Albertse Veddor (bap. Dec. 6, 1772). (See Pearson's *First Settlers of Schenectady*, p. 258.)

1767 (April 29). Philip Viele of "Dorp Schonectady" served in the militia in Capt. Andries Truax's Company.

In the Bureau of Pensions, claim R, File No. 10,947, Rev. War, alleges that Philip Viele was a resident of Glenville, Albany Co., N. Y., when he enlisted in the army and served various short tours and on alarms every year from 1776 to 1782 as Private and Sergeant under Captains Van Patten and Thomas B. Banker and Col. Abraham Wemple; he was stationed along the Mohawk River, at Schoharie, Saratoga, Fort Viele, opposite Glenville, and many other places. Soldier married at Schenectady, Nov. 24, 1770, Rachel Fonda; he died Aug. 7, 1797 (age not stated); she died at Glenville, May 1, 1839, aged ninety years and upwards, leaving only four children, Jacob, Nicholas, Cornelius and Rebecca Viele. The record goes on to state that on Oct. 21, 1840, Cornelius Viele, a resident of Glenville, Schenectady, N. Y., aged 66, applied for a pension which should have been his mother's, but the claim was not allowed for the reason that he failed to furnish satisfactory proof that his father served six months in a duly organized corps. In 1853 Cornelius seems to have made another effort for a pension.

Jacob Fonda was the son of Jellis Fonda and Rachel Winne and grandson of Pieter Winne from Ghent, Flanders.

Jellis Fonda was the son of Douv Jellis Fonda and Rebecca, and grandson of Jellis Fonda, an early brewer of Beverwyck.

432

DEBORA⁶ VIELE, of Nicholas,⁵ Cornelis, Jr.,⁴ Cornelis,³ Cornelis,²
Volkert,¹

bap. Oct. 24, 1736; m. David Kettlehuyn (b. May 11, 1738,
son of Douv Kettlehuyn of Albany, and Neeltje Brouwer, m.
Sept. 9; 1737), May 13, 1761.

Children (Kettlehuyn):

- 503 Catalyntje, bap. Oct. 4, 1761.
- 504 Catalyna, bap. March 13, 1763; m. Albert Albertse
Vedder before 1786.
- 505 Downe (Douve), bap. Nov. 10, 1765; m. Catharina
Minkelaer, Feb. 1, 1789, "both of the Normans-
kil."
- 506 Nicholas, bap. May 21, 1769; m. Elizabeth Cass,
May 13, 1793. "Both of the Normanskil."
- 507 Neeltje, bap. Jan. 5, 1772.
- 508 Willem, bap. April 17, 1774.
- 509 Arent, bap. Oct. 31, 1776.
- 510 Maria, bap. Dec. 26, 1779; m. Albert Vedder (bap.
Nov. 5, 1769, son of Folkert Vedder and Re-
becca, dau. of Simon Groot, m. Nov. 26, 1763).
He was buried Nov. 18, 1805.

David Kettlehuyn was the grandson of Daniel Kettlehuyn
and Debora Viele, dau. of Cornelis Cornelisen Viele.

438

ENGELTJE⁶ VIELE, of Claas,⁵ Cornelis Jr.,⁴ Cornelis,³ Cornelis,²
Volkert,¹

bap. Oct. 6, 1751; m. Nicholas Van Petten (bap. Oct. 21, 1750,
son of Simon Claase Van Petten and Jannetje, dau. of Hend-
rick Vrooman, m. Jan. 27, 1749-50), for his first wife.

Children (Van Petten):

- 511 Simon, bap. Nov. 6, 1774; m. Elizabeth Bratt
(bap. Dec. 14, 1777, dau. of Frederick S. Bratt
and Bata Quackenbos), Nov. 12, 1797.

- 512 Neeltje, bap. Aug. 3, 1777.
 513 Jannetje, bap. Sept. 24, 1780.
 515 Nicholas, bap. Oct. 20, 1782.
 516 Hendrick, bap. Dec. 26, 1784.
 517 Engeltje, b. Sept. 13, 1787.

Nicholas Van Petten married Annetje Fairly for his second wife, July 1, 1792, and d. in Glenville, July 15, 1829, in the 80th year of his age.

442

GEZINA⁶ (GEESIE) VIELE, of Claas,⁵ Cornelis,⁴ Cornelis,³ Cornelis,² Volkert,¹

bap. March 2, 1760; m. Lourens Schermerhorn (bap. Feb. 12, 1749, son of Willem Schermerhorn and his first wife, Elizebet, dau. of Lourens Van der Volgen, m. June 17, 1745), July 21, 1775; d. Sept. 26, 1847, a. 87 yr. He d. in Rotterdam, March 26, 1836 (1837), a. 88 yrs.

Children (Schermerhorn):

- 518 Claas, b. Oct. 31, 1776; m. Maria Schermerhorn (bap. June 22, 1777, dau. of Jacob Schermerhorn of the Normanskil, and Maria, dau. of Arent Vedder, m. Nov. 13, 1762;), d. Nov. 29, 1821.
 519 Elizabeth, bap. Jan. 1, 1779.
 520 Neeltje, bap. April 29, 1781.

Lourens Claase Van der Volgen was the sworn Indian Interpreter, who in 1701 seems to have succeeded Aernout Viele as Provincial Interpreter.

452

DEBORA⁶ VIELE, of Johannes,⁵ Cornelis,⁴ Cornelis,³ Cornelis,² Volkert,¹

bap. Jan. 28, 1750; m. Abraham J. Van Epps (bap. Oct. 15, 1738, son of Johannes Van Epps and Neeltje Toll, dau. of

Carel Hansen Toll, m. Oct. 28, 1720), for his second wife, Oct. 11, 1768.

Children (Van Epps):

- 521 Neeltje, b. Aug. 12, bap. Sept. 11, 1769.
- 522 Debora, bap. Dec. 29, 1771; m. Hillabrandt Banta, son of Arie Banta and Elizabeth Le Sier.
- 523 Catarina, bap. June 19, 1774; m. Arie Banta, son of Arie Banta and Elizabeth Le Sier.
- 524 Johannes, bap. Sept. 1, 1776; m. Eva (bap. Oct. 14, 1781, dau. of Johannes Classe Van Petten and Neeltje, dau. of Simon Vedder, m. July 10, 1762).
- 525 Helena, bap. Sept. 6, 1778; m. Myndert Swart (bap. April 28, 1771, son of Teunis A. Swart and Margarita, dau. of Myndert Myndertse, m. Sept. 22, 1767), Jan. 17, 1797.
- 526 Elizabeth, bap. Jan. 28, 1781.
- 527 Eva, bap. May 11, 1783.
- 528 Maria, b. Aug. 11, 1785.
- 529 Carel, b. Dec. 9, 1787.
- 530 Abraham, b. Dec. 8, 1793.

Abraham Van Epps had a farm at the Aalplaats near Schenectady, N. Y.

453

MARGRIETJE⁶ VIELE, of Johannes,⁵ Cornelis,⁴ Cornelis,³ Cornelis,² Volkert,¹

bap. April 29, 1753; m. Eldert Ament, merchant in Schenectady; he d. shortly before March, 1798.

Children (Ament):

- 531 Maria, bap. Oct. 3, 1779.
- 532 Maria, bap. Feb. 25, 1781.
- 533 John Viele, bap. May 22, 1783.
- 534 William, b. Oct. 1, 1785.
- 535 Hannah, b. Feb. 27, 1788.
- 536 Maria, b. June 28, 1790.

537 Edward Lewis, b. July 21, 1792.

538 Rebecca, b. Nov. 3, 1797.

Eldert Ament lived in 1790 on south corner of Union and State Streets in Schenectady, N. Y.

454

MARIA⁶ VIELE, of Johannes,⁶ Cornelis,⁴ Cornelis,³ Cornelis,² Volkert,¹

bap. Sept. 7, 1755; m. Johannes Van Antwerpen (bap. Dec. 25, 1754, a twin son of Arent Van Antwerpen and Catharina Vedder, m. Aug. 11, 1750), April, 1773, for his second wife.

Children (Van Antwerpen):

539 Arent, bap. Sept. 19, 1773; m. Elizabeth Laping (Lappens), b. Dec. 25, 1759; d. in 1805.

540 Johannes, bap. Dec. 24, 1775.

541 Elizabeth, bap. Dec. 21, 1777.

542 Debora, bap. Feb. 20, 1780.

543 Guy Jong, bap. Feb. 8, 1782.

456

SUSANNA⁶ VIELE, of Johannes,⁶ Cornelis,⁴ Cornelis,³ Cornelis,² Volkert,¹

bap. April 20, 1760; m. Johannes Van Vranken (bap. Jan. 17, 1762, son of Isaac Claase Van Vranken and Francina, dau. of Johannes Quackenbos, m. Sept. 12, 1757).

Children (Van Vranken):

544 Lena, bap. Dec. 22, 1782.

545 Johannes Viele, bap. Feb. 6, 1785.

546 Isaac, b. Aug. 5, 1787.

547 Margerietje, b. Dec. 15, 1789.

460

BARENT⁶ VIELE, of Myndert,⁵ Pieter,⁴ Cornelis,³ Cornelis,² Volkert,¹

bap. March 17, 1731; m. Elizabeth Marston (b. in Oswego, residing in "Viskil"), May 25, 1753, in Poughkeepsie.

Children (not in order), all but two bap. in Hopewell, N. Y.:

- +548 Ezekial, b. —; m. Arriaantje (Annetje) Van Dync, Nov. 11, 1782. (N. Y. Mar.)
- 549 Myndert, b. Aug. 11, bap. Sept. 10, 1763; wit. Baltus Viele, Nelly Viele.
- 550 Saartje (Sara), bap. March 16, 1766; wit. William Louw, Saartje Masten.
- 551 Johanna (Annetje), bap. March 15, 1767; wit. Joseph Harris, Antje Viele.
- 552 Hendrick, b. July 21, bap. Aug. 20, 1769; wit. Hendrick Masten, Nelly Viele; m. (probably) Aletta Dorland, March 1, 1795, at Pleasant Valley, N. Y.
- 553 Baltus, b. July 24, bap. Aug. 23, 1772; wit. Baltus Viele and his wife.
- +554 Barent, b. March 26, bap. July 10, 1774; wit. William and Sara Louw; m. Charlotte Shaw before 1807.

1775. Barent Vieley, Ensign, refused to sign the Articles of Association in Beekman's Precinct, Dutchess Co., N. Y.

461

PIETER⁶ VIELE, of Myndert,⁵ Pieter,⁴ Cornelis,³ Cornelis,² Volkert¹
b. —; m. Neeltje Van Kleek, Jan. 10, 1752 at Poughkeepsie.

Children:

- 555 Lina, b. —; m. Gerrit Van Wagenen (child Petrus, b. Oct. 25, 1775, bap. Jan. 14, 1776, wit. Peter and Nelly Viele).
- +556 Arriaantje (Harriet), b. —; m. Myndert Bogert, March 4, 1774 (probably belongs here).
- +557 Johanna (Antje), bap. April 20, 1766, at Hopewell; wit. Joseph Harris and Annetje Viele; m. James (Jacobus) Van Kleek, Jan. 30, 1788.

- 558 Petrus, b. March 3, bap. March 27, 1768, at Hope-
well; wit. Peter Grauberger, Jannetje Viele.
- 559 Barent, b. July 10, bap. Aug. 12, 1770; wit. Barent
Van Kleek, Hesje Hoffman.
- 561 Catrina, b. Dec. 20, 1772, bap. Jan. 31, 1773, at
Poughkeepsie; wit. Baltus Velie, Catrina Locie.

1775. Peter Viele, member of the 5th Dutchess Co. Regi-
ment (Col. Wm. Humfrey).

In 1772 Elizabeth Van Kleek, widow, of Rombouts Precinct,
makes mention in her will of her six children, sons, Barent and
Baltus, daughter, Neeltje, "wife of Peter Feller." (His. Soc.
Abt. of Wills, vol. IX, p. 276).

462

BALTUS⁶ (BARTHOLOMEW) VIELE, of Myndert,⁵ Pieter,⁴ Cornelis,³
Cornelis,² Volkert,¹

b. —; m. Catharine Losee (Locie) (dau. of Abraham Losee
and Anna Dorland), June 23, 1765 (Pres. ch. Rombout and
Poughkeepsie). License dated May 1, 1765.

Children:

- +562 Meindert, bap. May 10, 1766, at Hopewell; wit.
Abraham Losee, Neeltje Viele, Myndert Viele
and Rebecca Palmentier; m. Mary (Polly) Bald-
win (Bawlding), Sept. 23, 1798, at Claverack,
N. Y. Lived at Lagrange, Dutchess Co.
- 563 Neeltje, b. Dec. 27, 1767; bap. Feb. 7, 1768; wit.
Jan Losee, Neeltje Losee.
- +564 Rebecca, b. Nov. 1, bap. Nov. 26, 1769, at Pough-
keepsie; wit. Meindert Viele and Rebecca Pal-
mentier, syn. h. v.; m. Jacob Overacker.
- 565 Johannes, b. Dec. 24, 1771; bap. Jan. 19, 1772.
- 566 Mary (Polly). b. Feb. 6, bap. March 6, 1774 (Hope-
well ch. rec.)

1795. Harris Conkling, at Pleasant Valley,
has a child, Baltus Viele. In 1816 his wife's
name is Mary.

+567 Baltus, b. Feb. 19, bap. May 1, 1785 (Fishkill ch. rec.); m. Nancy Losee.

1775. Baltus Vieley refused to sign the Articles of Association and was known as a Tory. He nevertheless appears to have afterwards served in the 5th Reg., Dutchess Co. Militia, in the Revolution.

463

ANNETJE⁶ (JOHANNA) VIELE, of Myndert,⁵ Pieter,⁴ Cornelis,³ Cornelis,² Volkert,¹

b. —; m. Joseph Harris "of Esopus" (bap. Oct. 15, 1727; wit. Everhardus Bogardus, Elizabeth Naks, son of Willem Hennis and Catryntje Naks, m. July 13, 1713), Jan. 2, 1747; in 1780 (March 13), Joseph Harris, wid., m. Tunta Knox.

Children (Harris, Hennis). Baptized in Hopewell, N. Y.:

568 Elizabeth, b. Aug. 2, bap. Sept. 10, 1763; wit. Elbert Somerendyke, Elizabeth Harris.

569 Geertje, bap. Aug. 10, 1765; wit. Hendrick Morrell, Nelly Viele.

570 Saartje, bap. July 15, 1767; wit. Peter Harris and his wife.

571 Joseph, b. Feb. 23, bap. April 16, 1769; wit. Jan Kwakkenbus, Cath. de Witt; m. Elizabeth Terpennig, July 4, 1793.

Johanna is mentioned as deceased in her father's Will dated June 1, 1785.

Capt. Joseph Harris was in the Revolution a Tory.

464

NEELTJE⁶ VIELE, of Myndert,⁵ Pieter,⁴ Cornelis,³ Cornelis,² Volkert,¹

b. —; m. Abraham Losee, Jr. (son of Abraham Losee and Anna Dorland), May 18, 1764, at Pres. ch., Rombout and Poughkeepsie.

Children (Losee), baptized at Hopewell church:

- 573 Annetje (Anna), bap. Feb. 17, 1765; wit. Abraham Losee and Anna Dorland, his wife.
 574 Jannetje, b. Sept. 10, bap. Oct. 16, 1768; wit. Meindert Harris, Jannetje Viele.
 575 Mary, b. Jan. 23, bap. March 15, 1772; wit. William Harris, Neeltje Harris.

Viele Losee m. Anna Losee at Beekmanstown, March 28, 1802.

Abraham Losee served in the 2nd Dutchess Co. Regiment in the Revolution (Col. Abraham Brinkerhoff).

Abraham A. Losee was an executor of the will of his father-in-law, Myndert Viele.

465

HELENA⁶ VIELE, of Myndert,⁵ Pieter,⁴ Cornelis,³ Cornelis,² Volkert,¹

b. —; m. Jacob Middagh (bap. July 5, 1741, son of Jacob Middagh of Mormoltown (Marbletown) and Magdalena Kok, m. Aug. 28, 1731, at the Raaritons in Sommerset Co., N. J.).

Children (Middagh):

- 576 Meindert, bap. Sept. 22, 1765; wit. Meindert Viele and Rebecca Palmentier, syn h. v.
 577 Joris, bap. Nov. 29, 1766; wit. Joris Middag and Elizabeth Peele, his wife.
 578 Jacobus, b. Oct. 5, bap. Nov. 1, 1767; wit. Meindert Harris, Jannetje Viele.
 579 Rebecca, bap. Oct. 20, 1769; wit. Meindert Viele and Rebecca Palmentier, his wife.
 580 Lena (Magdalena), b. Aug. 25, bap. Nov., 1771.
 581 Hester, bap. Aug. 9, 1772; wit. Ahaseuerus Van Kleek and Hester LeRoy, his wife.
 582 Rebecca, b. Dec. 25, 1781; bap. Jan. 13, 1782; wit. William Merkel, Sara Merkel; m. Baltus Carmen, Feb. 7, 1799, at Poughkeepsie.

583 Sarah, bap. July 13, 1782.

The family of Middagh seems to have settled first in Bruecklin and to have later removed to Ulster Co.

466

JANNETJE⁶ VIELE, of Myndert,⁵ Pieter,⁴ Cornelis,³ Cornelis,² Volkert,¹

b. —; m. Josiah Palmentier (Permentier).

Children (Palmentier):

584 — (name of child not given), bap. Nov., 1771, at Poughkeepsie; wit. Jacobus Middagh and his wife.

585 Myndert, bap. March 30, 1776, at Schaghticoke, N. Y.; wit. Elias Steenburgh and Catrina Hoffman.

467

REBECCA⁶ VIELE, of Myndert,⁵ Pieter,⁴ Cornelis,³ Cornelis,² Volkert,¹

b. —; m. Aart Masten (bap. Oct. 7, 1740, son of Cornelis Masten and Arriaantje Ellswart, and grandson of Aart Masten and Pieterella Viele, who stand witness at his baptism in Poughkeepsie), Oct. 12, 1766, in Poughkeepsie (Beekman's Precinct); d. before 1785.

Children (Masten), baptized at New Hackensack, N. Y.:

586 Arriaantje, bap. Oct. 11, 1767; wit. Cornelis Masten.

587 Meindert, b. Oct. 10, bap. Dec. 10, 1769; wit. Meindert Viele, Rebecca Viele.

588 Rebecca, b. Sept. 18, bap. Oct. 26, 1771; wit. Meindert Viele and his wife.

Aart Masten served in the 2nd Reg. Dutchess Co. Militia in the Revolution (Col. Abraham Brinkerhof).

474

PIETER⁶ VIELE, of Cornelis,⁵ Pieter,⁴ Cornelis,³ Cornelis,² Volkert,¹
 b. —; m. (1) Maria Romeyn, Dec. 2, 1770; m. (2) Gerritje
 Freer (prob. dau. of Simeon Freer of Freertown and Catharine
 Van Bensschoten), Aug. 7, 1778, at New Hackensack, N. Y.

Children, four baptized at New Paltz, three at New Hacken-
 sack:

- +589 Rochelle (Rachel), b. Jan. 15, bap. Feb. 16, 1772;
 m. Barent de Graff, Jan. 4, 1792.
- 590 David, bap. July 10, 1774; m. (probably) Sarah
 Boyee at Pleasant Valley, N. Y., Nov. 6, 1796.
- 591 Maria, b. July 2, bap. Aug. 8, 1779; m. (probably)
 Henry Plumb at Pleasant Valley, N. Y., March
 20, 1800.
- 592 Catrientje, b. Jan. 19, bap. Feb. 25, 1781.
- 593 Jannetje, b. July 3, bap. Nov. 20, 1785; wit. John
 Van Kleek, Jannetje Viele.
- 594 Sara, bap. Dec. 7, 1786.
- 595 Debora, bap. Oct. 29, 1788.

1775 (May 10). Peter Vieley joined the Associates (Ameri-
 can) in New Paltz, Ulster Co., N. Y., and was at that time a
 Freeholder in that neighborhood (Rev. P., vol. I, p. 37.)

475

SIMEAN⁶ VIELE, of Cornelis,⁵ Pieter,⁴ Cornelis,³ Cornelis,² Volkert,¹
 b. —; m. Neeltje Palmentier² (dau. of Michiel Palmentier
 and Arriaantje Hegeman), Jan. 20, 1775, at Poughkeepsie.

Children:

- +596 Cornelis, bap. April 30, 1777; m. Maria Hermance.
- 597 Arriaantje (Harriet), bap. Jan. 12, 1779.
- 598 Michiel, b. Aug. 7, bap. Oct. 13, 1782, at New Paltz;
 wit. Isaac Palmentier, Rachel Jurry.
- 599 Rachel, b. Sept. 24, bap. Nov. 28, 1784, at New
 Paltz; wit. Jacobus Viele, Tryntje Palmentier.

- 600 Isaac Hegeman, b. Nov. 18, bap. Dec. 31, 1785, at New Paltz; wit. Isaac Hegeman, Neeltje Hegeman.
- 601 Johannes, b. April 6, bap. June 7, 1789, at New Paltz; wit. Johannes Viele; m. probably Mary Lawson (ch. Elizabeth Chatterton, bap. Oct. 27, 1827, at New Hackensack, N. Y.).
- 602 Betsey, b. July 12, bap. Aug. 16, 1795.

Simon Viele served in the Dutchess Co. Militia during the Revolution. Michiel Palmentier, son of Damen Palmentier and Helena Titsoort and Arriaantje, dau. of Isaac Hegeman and Neeltje DeGraff.

476

JANNETJE⁶ VIELE, of Cornelis,⁵ Pieter,⁴ Cornelis,³ Cornelis,² Volkert,¹

b. —; m. Johannes L. Van Kleek, son of Laurens Van Kleek, Jan. 15, 1780, at New Hackensack, N. Y.

Children (Van Kleek), all but one baptized at New Hackensack, N. Y.:

- 603 Rochelle (Rachel), b. April 12, bap. May 3, 1781.
- 604 Jannetje, b. July 5, bap. July 21, 1782, at Poughkeepsie.
- 605 Laurens, bap. Sept. 30, 1784.
- 606 Cornelis, bap. Aug. 9, 1786.
- 607 Aeltje, b. Sept. 4, bap. Oct. 12, 1788.
- 608 James, b. Feb. 21, bap. April 7, 1793.
- 609 Moses, b. June 26, bap. July 20, 1800.

477

MARIA⁶ (POLLY) VIELE, of Cornelis,⁵ Pieter,⁴ Cornelis,³ Cornelis,² Volkert,¹

b. —; m. Leonard Barent Lewis, May 24, 1767, in Poughkeepsie. (In 1773 Leonard B. Lewis, wid., m. Seletje Le Roy.)

Children (Lewis), baptized in Poughkeepsie:

609a Rachel, b. Aug. 2, bap. Aug. 28, 1768.

609b Jacobus, b. Aug. 20, bap. Oct. 21, 1770; wit.
Jacobus Freer, Antoinette Lewis.

478

MINDERT⁶ (MYNDERT) VIELE, of Cornelis,⁵ Pieter,⁴ Cornelis,³
Cornelis,² Volkert,¹

b. —; m. Johanna (Hanna) Palmentier (dau. of Michiel Palmentier II, and Arriaantje Hegeman) Sept. 26, 1776, at New Hackensack, N. J.

Children:

- +610 Arriaantje (Harriet), b. April 1, bap. April 20, 1778; wit. Cornelis Fiele, Arriaantje Palmentier; m. Elias Freer, Jr. (b. Feb. 19, bap. March 17, 1771, son of Simon Freer, Jr., and Marytje Du Bois, m. Aug. 31, 1766), Jan. 12, 1794.
- +611 Rochelle (Rachel), b. Oct. 9, bap. Nov. 18, 1780; wit. Jan Van Kleek and Jannetje Viele; m. Abraham Hood (Wood), 1796.
- 612 Seletje, } Twins; b. Nov. 24, bap. Dec. 22, 1782;
613 Jannetje, } wit. Simon J. Freer, Seletje Freer; at Poughkeepsie.
- +614 Cornelis, bap. Aug. 27, 1784, at New Hackensack, N. Y.; m. —; d. in 1874.
- +615 Michiel (Michiel Mindert), b. Aug. 27, bap. Sept. 10, 1786; m. (1) Anna Odell, dau. of Osburn Odell; m. (2) — Richtmeyer (b. at Cobskill, N. Y.).
- 616 Mary, bap. Oct. 11, 1788.
- +617 Annetje, b. Jan. 27, bap. Feb. 9, 1791; m. Joshua Hasbrouck, Jr., Oct. 24, 1808.
- 618 Petrus, b. May 9, bap. June 2, 1793; d. in Ohio.
- 619 Neeltje, b. March 15, bap. June 14, 1795; wit. Simon Viele, Neeltje Palmentier.

- 620 William, "son of Minard and Hannah," b. —; m. Amy Brown (dau. of William and Sara Brown), June 14, 1819, at Pleasant Valley, N. Y.
- 621 Sara, b. July 28, bap. Aug. 12, 1798, at New Paltz.
- 622 Jacobus, b. June 30, bap. Sept. 21, 1800; m. Maria Taylor (dau. of Eleaser Taylor and Phebe Townsend, b. March 18, 1778), Nov. 17, 1818, at Pleasant Valley, N. Y.; d. in Michigan.

Myndert Viele served in the 4th Dutchess Co. Regiment in the Revolution.

"My father (Michiel Mindert, b. 1786), had four brothers and two sisters who married; Cornelius d. in Bath, N. Y., Peter d. in Ohio, James d. in Michigan." (Signed James Veley at Richmondville, Sept. 14, 1902).

479

JOHANNES⁶ VIELE, of Cornelis,⁵ Pieter,⁴ Cornelis,³ Cornelis,² Volkert,¹

b. —; m. Catharine Ferden, widow of Jacobus Westervelt, July 15, 1789, at New Hackensack, N. Y.

Children:

- 623 Cornelis, b. Sept. 19, bap. Oct. 28, 1792, in Dutch church in New York.
- 624 John Veleye, b. June 17, bap. July 20, 1799, in Dutch church in New York.

John Viele was buried from the Dutch church in New York, Sept. 29, 1798.

In 1778 Jacobus Westervelt and Catharine Ferden have a child Anna in New Hackensack, N. Y.

Catharine, probably dau. of John Verden of Poughkeepsie. Will proved 1779.

480

JACOBUS⁶ VIELE, of Cornelis,⁵ Pieter,⁴ Cornelis,³ Cornelis,² Volkert,¹

b. 1761; m. Catharine Palmentier of New Paltz (b. 1768, dau. of Pieter Palmentier and Sara Freer); d. Dec. 22, 1843, a. 82y; Catharine d. Jan. 22, 1840, a. 72y.

Children:

- 625 Rachel, b. June 2, bap. June 21, 1787, at New Hackensack, N. Y.; wit. Jacob Freer; m. Robert Caine (Kane). Lived near Gallupville, Schoharie Co., N. Y. (Two children).
- 626 Petrus, bap. Feb. 27, 1789, at New Hackensack; m. Rebecca Bristol (one child, Henry).
- 627 Sara (Sallie), b. Dec. 2, bap. Dec. 26, 1791, at New Hackensack; m. Judge Myrum Reynolds of Warsaw, N. Y. Went to live in Wing, Livingston Co., Ill. (Ch. James, John, Sara, Ann, Miles, Elisha, Myrum, George, Mary and Laura; four of these alive in 1890.)
- +628 Cornelis, b. Dec. 2, 1793, bap. Jan. 5, 1794, at Poughkeepsie; m. Adeline Laurence; d. in 1873. Lived in Gainsville, N. Y., and removed in 1836 to Wing, Livingston Co., Ill.
- +629 Arriaantje (Harriet), b. March 17, bap. May 8, 1796, at New Paltz; m. Frederick Van Wormer of Albany; d. Dec. 23, 1872.
- 630 Myndert, b. Jan. 1, bap. Jan. 4, 1798, at New Paltz; d. y. and unmarried; buried at Gainsville, N. Y.
- 631 Hannah, b. —; m. Abram Van Kleek. Lived near Carlisle. (One ch., Chauncey.)
- 632 Ann, b. —; m. Alexander Nichols. Lived on her father's property in Holland Purchase, Gainsville, N. Y., which she inherited. (Ch., Charles and Eliza.)
- 633 Maria, b. —; m. Dr. James Kelly. Lived at Tunkhannock, Pa. (Ch., Mary, Eveline, Henry, Dr. Hiram, Chas. M., Geo. H. and E. R. Kelly.)
- 634 Jane, b. —; m. John Ely. Settled at Gainsville, N. Y. (Ch. George, Ann, Harvey, Sullivan and Mary Jane.)

Jacobus Viele was in the 4th Dutchess Co. Regiment in the Revolution.

Minerd T. Veley wrote in 1890 from Wing, Livingston Co., Ill.: "My grandfather, James, was the youngest of a large family. I think he had three brothers. I think their names were Michiel, Mindert and John. My father's name was Cornelius; he had one living brother, Peter. He had, I know, several sisters; one of them is living in this county; she married old Judge Reynolds of Warsaw, N. Y."

Sergeant Kelly, son of Dr. James Kelly, living in 1890 in Tunkhannock, Pa. (being at that time 72 years old), wrote: "Dr. Kelly's wife was Maria Viele, whose father was James (Jacobus) Viele, and her mother Catharine Palmentier; her grandfather was Cornelius Viele, born in Poughkeepsie (the house, a two story stone one, is still standing). Maria Viele was born in Ulster Co. in the town of Schongum."

Clair Gearhart of Tunkhannock, Pa., granddaughter of Dr. Kelly, writes about the same to Mr. Mitchell, but adds: "Grandma Kelly's father was James Viele, and her mother, Catherine Palmentier; her grandfather was Cornelius Viele, whose wife was Rachel Swartwout—her mother's father was Peter Palmentier whose wife was Sarah Frear."

"Here are a few notes gathered from mamma (Susan Van Wormer) of the Viele side: Great-grandfather Viele was named Jacobus (or James in English); he lived in and owned the manor house at Poughkeepsie. When grandmother Van Wormer (Harriet Viele) was 12 years old the family left Poughkeepsie and went to Gainsville, Wyoming Co., N. Y., to the Holland Purchase, of which Jacobus Viele was one of the purchasers. They lived in a log house in the woods, and, later, when it burned, the Poughkeepsie deed was burnt with it." (Letter of Mrs. M. O. Christian of Hammondton, Atlantic Co., N. J.)

495

CORNELIS⁷ VIELE, of Philip,⁶ Cornelis,⁵ Cornelis,⁴ Cornelis,³ Cornelis², Volkert,¹

b. March 4, 1773; m. Tannake De Graff (b. May 1, 1778, dau. of Abraham De Graff and Margarita Schermerhorn, m.

Jan. 29, 1775), May 27, 1798; d. in Schenectady, Aug. 14, 1863, a. 90y., 6m. & 29d.

Children:

- 634a Philip, b. —; unmarried.
- 634b Abraham, b. —; m. — Schermerhorn; d. in Michigan. (Children, Cornelis, Everet, Philip and Elizabeth.)
- 634c William Schermerhorn, b. —; unmarried.
- 634d Rachel, b. —.
- 634e Rebecca, b. —.
- 634f Margaret, b. —; m. —. (Children, William, Annie, Margaret—the last two living in 1912.)
- 634g Jacob, b. —; m. Rebecca Van Petten. (Children: Fonda; Charles Philip; Sara Maria, m. Philip Fryer; Tenetta, m. George M. Bostwick, d. 1889 (ch. Ella Viele Bostwick); Ella, b. —, m. Howard Pilling.) Lived at Scotia, N. Y.

496

JACOB⁷ VIELE, of Philip,⁶ Cornelis,⁵ Cornelis,⁴ Cornelis,³ Cornelis,² Volkert,¹

b. Oct. 18, bap. Nov. 19, 1775; m. Catharine Boyd (b. Nov. 17, 1785, dau. of James Boyd (b. Feb. 2, 1762) and Alida Condé (b. Jan. 16, 1763, dau. of Jesse Condé (b. March 13, 1743; d. 1819) and Parthenia, dau. of Jonathan Ogden); d. March 4, 1850. Catharine d. Dec. 8, 1867.

Children, all born in Schenectady, N. Y.:

- +635 Philip James, b. Sept. 2, 1804; m. Betsy Wilbur (b. Aug. 25, 1809), Jan. 24, 1828; d. Dec. 5, 1884, at Salamanca, N. Y. Betsy d. Sept. 27, 1854.
- 636 James, b. —; drowned when three years old.
- 637 Rachel, b. —; d. a. 20 years.
- +638 James Boyd, b. May 30, 1810; m. Lucinda Emerson (b. Nov. 16, 1816, in Conn.; d. May 14, 1867), June 4, 1835; d. Dec. 22, 1895, in Boulder, Col.
- 639 John, b. —; left home.

- +640 Clarissa Ann, b. Jan. 5, 1812; m. James Murphy of Brandon, Iowa; d. Nov. 10, 1880, at Bath, N. Y.
- +641 Cornelius, b. Jan. 23, 1816; m. Jane E. Johnson (b. April 23, 1816; d. April, 1868); d. Jan. 6, 1850, at Elmira, N. Y.
- 642 Jacob, b. —; d. a. 3 yrs.
- +643 Catharine, b. Nov. 16, 1819; m. James Hunter of Bath, N. Y., Sept. 21, 1842; d. Jan. 20, 1903, at Rockford, Ill.
- 644 Maria, b. —.
- +645 Alexander, b. July 26, 1823; m. Elizabeth Frances Buchanan, Nov. 25, 1856; d. Sept. 13, 1909, at Hannibal, Mo.
- +646 Jacob John, b. April 22, 1825; m. (1) Sarah Mason of Towanda, Pa. (d. 1852); m. (2) Catharine Viele (dau. of Nicholas Viele of Schenectady); d. Dec. 8, 1870. Lived at Troy, Pa.
- +647 Deborah, b. Oct. 11, 1827; m. Charles W. Grohs (b. March 13, 1832), June 5, 1856; d. June 23, 1898. Charles d. April 13, 1900.
- +648 Giles Fonda, b. March 1, 1829; m. Julia F. Orwan, Oct. 18, 1869. (Julia, b. Oct. 28, 1843; d. 1903.)
- +649 Rachel, b. May 20, 1830; m. Jacob U. La Crique of Trumansburg, N. Y.; d. Oct. 26, 1883, at Troy, Pa.
- 650 Jesse, b. —; d. a. 3 yrs.

Jacob Viele with his wife and fourteen children left Schenectady in 1833 for the "West." They settled near Bath, N. Y., where Jacob bought land, erected a mill and engaged in lumbering. In 1840 they came to Elmira, N. Y. Jacob and his wife are buried in Bath, N. Y.

James Boyd (who was a member of N. Y. Assembly, 1811-1812, and served in the Revolution) was the son of John Boyd (b. 1725), who m. Ann, dau. of John Logan, in 1757, and d. 1799.

Alida Condé's grandparents were Adam Condé (High Constable of Albany, 1824-25), who was killed at Beukendal, July 18, 1848, and Catharina, dau. of Jesse de Graff.

501

NICHOLAS⁷ VIELE, of Philip,⁶ Cornelis,⁵ Cornelis,⁴ Cornelis,³ Cornelis,² Volkert,¹

b. July 10, 1790; m. Jane Schermerhorn (b. April 16, 1792, dau. of Bartholomew Schermerhorn and Annetje Teller, m. July 10, 1785), Dec. 23, 1818; d. Nov. 24, 1861. Jane d. Nov. 17, 1860.

Children:

- 652 Rachel, b. Oct. 4, 1819; d. May 21, 1893. Unmarried.
- 653 Maria Ann, b. Oct. 17, 1821; m. — Schermerhorn; d. Aug. 26, 1864 (ch. Austen Y. Schermerhorn of Schenectady).
- 654 Philip, b. Dec. 21, 1823; m. —; d. Jan. 13, 1895, at Balston Spa (ch. Frank P. and Samuel T. of Schenectady).
- 655 Rebecca, b. Dec. 19, 1825; d. Feb. 19, 1852. Unmarried.
- 656 Catharina, b. Feb. 21, 1828; m. Jacob J. Viele of Troy, Pa.; d. Jan. 8, 1859.
- 657 Clarissa, b. April 16, 1830; d. Jan. 12, 1903. Unmarried.
- 658 Jane, b. Oct. 24, 1832; m. James Allan Griffes (ch. Eugene Viele, b. Sept. 24, 1868). Lives at Oceanside, Cal. (1912).
- 659 Sara Fonda, b. June 19, 1835; d. March 22, 1901. Unmarried.

"Cornelius and Nicholas Viele had fifty acres on the north side of the Mohawk River at Schenectady, where they grew broom corn and manufactured brooms till about 1860 when they died."

548

EZEKIAL⁷ VIELE, of Barent,⁶ Myndert,⁵ Pieter,⁴ Cornelis,³ Cornelis,² Volkert,¹

b. —; m. Arriaantje (Annetje) Van Dyne, Nov. 11, 1782. (N. Y. Mar.)

Children, baptized at New Hackensack, N. Y.

- 660 Barent, b. Oct. 16, bap. Dec. 25, 1784; wit. Barent Fieley, Elizabeth Fieley.
- 661 Syntje (Sytje), bap. Oct. 5, 1787; m. Elias Van Benthussen, Sept. 16, 1807, at New Hackensack, N. Y.
- 662 Philip Kesick, bap. Oct. 14, 1788.
1816 (March 22), Philip K. Velie of Dutchess Co., Ensign in 25th Brigade of Infantry.
1816. Philip K. Vichee promoted to be Lieutenant in 84th Regiment of Infantry.
- 663 Sarah, b. Oct. 12, 1790; bap. Jan. 21, 1791. in Poughkeepsie.
- 664 Mehitable (Hetty), b. Jan. 13, bap. Feb. 15, 1795; m. Peter J. Montfort (b. Aug. 31, 1795, son of Jacobus Montfort), Feb. 12, 1817, at New Hackensack; Peter d. Dec. 11, 1830.
- +665 Ezekial, b. Aug. 31, bap. Oct. 10, 1799; m. Eliza Green, Oct. 16, 1823, at New Hackensack.
1820 (Jan.), E. Viele joins church at New Hackensack.

1797. Ezekial Viele, member of the Dutchess Co. Militia.

War of 1812, Lieutenant Ezekial Viele in Brig. Gen. Samuel A. Barker's Regiment of Dutchess Co. Militia.

554

BARENT B.⁷ VIELE, of Barent,⁶ Myndert,⁵ Pieter,⁴ Cornelis,³ Cornelis,² Volkert,¹

b. March 26, bap. July 10, 1774; m. Charlotte Shaw.

Children, baptized at Pleasant Valley, N. Y.:

- 667 Israel Cornelius, b. May 26, bap. Aug. 9, 1807.
- 668 Jacob O., b. Aug. 4, 1808; bap. Nov. 14, 1809.
- 669 Baltus, b. May 16, bap. Oct. 14, 1810 (may have m. Jane Vermilye, dau. of John G. Vermilye (b. 1770) and Elizabeth Asten, m. Dec. 27, 1791).
- 670 George C., b. Dec. 28, 1813; bap. Oct. 14, 1814.
- 671 John C. b. Aug. 1, bap. Sept. 13, 1820.

556

ARRIAANTJE⁷ VIELE, of Pieter,⁶ Myndert,⁵ Pieter,⁴ Cornelius,³ Cornelis,² Volkert,¹

b. —; m. Myndert Bogert (Boogard, Vander Bogert) of New Hackensack, March 4, 1774; "m. by publishment."

Children (Bogert, Vander Bogert):

672 Myndert, b. Sept. 22, bap. Nov. 17, 1776.

673 Petrus, b. April 11, bap. May 23, 1779; wit. Peter Viele and Gerritje Freer, syn vrouw; m. Mary Maud Wilcox, 1807. (Sons, James and Daniel.)

674 Francois, b. May 2, bap. June 10, 1781.

557

JOHANNA⁷ (ANNETJE) VIELE, of Pieter,⁶ Myndert,⁵ Pieter,⁴ Cornelis,³ Cornelis,² Volkert,¹

bap. April 20, 1766, "of Poughkeepsie;" m. James (Jacobus) Van Kleek, Jan. 30, 1788, at New Hackensack, N. Y.

Children (Van Kleek), baptized at New Hackensack, N. Y.:

675 Rachel, bap. July 3, 1788.

676 Mathews, b. Sept. 8, 1790; bap. May 22, 1791.

562

MEINDERT (MARTEN) B.⁷ VIELE, of Baltus,⁶ Myndert,⁵ Pieter,⁴ Cornelis,³ Cornelis,² Volkert,¹

bap. May 10, 1766, at Hopewell, "b. and educated in the town of Lagrange" (Dutchess Co.); m. Mary (Polly) Baldwin (Bawlding), Sept. 23, 1798, at Claverack, N. Y.

Children. From Family Record:

677 Isaac, b. —; m. Parnela Wheeler.

678 Baltus, b. —; unmarried.

679 Mary A., b. —; unmarried.

+680 Richard B., b. "in town of Lagrange;" m. Rebecca Travers, 1845; d. July 17, 1870.

- 681 Susan, b. —; m. Elias Tompkins.
 682 Carrie, b. —; m. Peter Pells.
 683 Phoebe, b. —; m. John Losee (son of William
 Losee and Mary Waterman).

1808 (April 4). Miner B. Veley of Dutchess Co., Ensign
 in Lieut. Col. Benj. Hasbrouck's Regiment.

1809. Miner B. Veley resigned.

564

REBECCA⁷ VIELE of Baltus,⁶ Myndert,⁵ Pieter,⁴ Cornelis,³ Cor-
 nelis,² Volkert,¹

b. Nov. 1, bap. Nov. 26, 1769; m. Jacob Overacker.

Children (Overacker):

- 684 Baltus, b. April 19, bap. July 25, 1788; wit. Baltus
 Fiele, Caty Fiele. (Fishkill ch. rec.)
 685 Catharine, b. Dec. 1, 1797; bap. March 11, 1804, in
 Pleasant Valley, N. Y. Living in town of
 Beekman.
 686 Martin (Myndert) Viele, b. Dec. 2, 1802; bap.
 March 11, 1804, in Pleasant Valley, N. Y. Liv-
 ing in town of Beekman.

567

BALTUS⁷ VIELE, of Baltus,⁶ Myndert,⁵ Pieter,⁴ Cornelis,³ Cor-
 nelis,² Volkert,¹

b. Feb. 19, bap. May 1, 1785 (Fishkill ch. rec.); m. Nancy
 Losee (fam. rec.), at Pleasant Valley, N. Y.

Children. From Family Record:

- 687 Simon, b. July 13, 1805; d. Nov. 4, 1876.
 688 Hesebeth, b. April 5, 1807; d. March 14, 1867.
 689 Egbert, b. Dec. 12, 1809; d. y.
 690 Zacheus, b. March 12, 1811; d. Jan. 19, 1885.
 691 Eliza Ann, b. March 21, 1813; m. John Pells; d.
 July 15, 1849.

- 692 Catharine, b. June 4, 1815; m. Jacob Baker; d. Nov. 16, 1851.
 693 Jacob O., b. Feb. 26, 1817; d. 1829.
 694 Mary Rebecca, b. Aug. 26, 1819; d. Aug. 2, 1869.
 695 Alonzo B., b. July 8, 1822; d. Feb. 26, 1896. Served in the Civil War.
 696 Isaac, b. Jan. 5, 1825; d. Oct. 16, 1829.
 697 William M., b. Dec. 31, 1826.
 698 William J., b. May 17, 1829. Lived at Lagrange and d. there May 25, 1871.
 699 Susan Jeanette, b. March 29, 1831; m. John Henry Brinckerhoff (b. in Fishkill).
 700 George Edward, b. Sept. 28, 1833.

Baltus Viele was a tanner and lived at Pleasant Valley, N.Y.

589

RACHEL⁷ VIELE, of Pieter,⁶ Cornelis,⁵ Pieter,⁴ Cornelis,³ Cornelis,² Volkert,¹

b. —; m. Barent De Graff (b. Jan. 12, bap. March 8, 1772, son of Moses De Graff and Antoinette Van Kleek), Jan. 4, 1792, at Poughkeepsie.

Children (De Graff), baptized at Poughkeepsie:

- 701 Anny, b. April 25, bap. June 3, 1792.
 702 Maria, b. Nov. 24, bap. Dec. 28, 1794.
 703 Catharine Eliza, b. July 7, bap. Sept. 12, 1802.

596

CORNELIS⁷ VIELE, of Simean,⁶ Cornelis,⁵ Pieter,⁴ Cornelis,³ Cornelis,² Volkert,¹

bap. April 30, 1777; m. Maria Hermance.

Children, baptized at Poughkeepsie:

- 704 Catharine, b. Dec. 10, 1808; bap. Oct. 19, 1812.
 705 Cornelia, b. Oct. 16, 1810; bap. Oct. 19, 1812.

610

ARRIAANTJE⁷ (HARRIET) VIELE of Myndert,⁶ Cornelis,⁵ Pieter,⁴ Cornelis,³ Cornelis,² Volkert,¹

b. April 1, bap. April 20, 1778; wit. Cornelis Viele, Arriaantje Palmentier; m. Elias Freer (b. Feb. 19, bap. March 17, 1771, son of Simon Freer, Jr., and Marytje Dubois, m. Aug. 31, 1766), Jan. 12, 1794.

Children (Freer), baptized at Poughkeepsie:

706 Maria, b. July 6, bap. Sept. 6, 1795.

707 Myndert, b. Aug. 16, bap. Aug. 27, 1797.

708 Johanna (Annetje), b. Oct. 1, 1799; bap. Jan. 19, 1800.

In 1799 E. S. Freer occupied a house in Poughkeepsie when the village was incorporated.

611

RACHEL⁷ VIELE, of Myndert,⁶ Cornelis,⁵ Pieter,⁴ Cornelis,³ Cornelis,² Volkert,¹

b. Oct. 9, bap. Nov. 18, 1780; m. Abraham Hood (Wood).

Children (Hood, Wood), baptized at New Paltz:

709 William, b. Sept. 12, bap. Oct. 22, 1797.

710 Meyndert, b. July 30, bap. Nov. 17, 1799.

711 Sarah, b. Jan. 6, bap. Jan. 26, 1805.

614

CORNELIS⁷ VIELE, of Myndert,⁶ Cornelis,⁵ Pieter,⁴ Cornelis,³ Cornelis,² Volkert,¹

bap. Aug. 27, 1784, at New Hackensack, N. Y.; m. —; d. 1874, in Bath, Steuben Co., N. Y.

Children:

712 Stephen D., b. and d. at Mt. Washington, Town of Bath, Steuben Co., N. Y. (dau. also b. at Mt.

Washington, now living at Savona, N. Y., Mrs. Alzadah Veley Barber, who speaks of the "Old Homestead").

713 William, b. —.

Sur. Ctf. No. 10,226, War of 1812, Cornelis Velie was allowed pension on his application executed April 19, 1871, at which time he resided at Bath, Steuben Co., N. Y., and was 86 years of age. He served from Aug. 26, 1812, as a private in Capt. Peleg Ellis' Company of New York Militia. (Bureau of Pensions.)

Mrs. Barber writes from Savona, N. Y., Sept. 27, 1912: "My father's name was Stephen Veley, son of Cornelius Veley, who was 89 yrs. and 7 mos. old, when he died in 1874. He got his pension about four years before his death. He had brothers, James and Peter, and one that they never knew where he went to."

James Veley wrote in 1902: "My father had four brothers and two sisters. Cornelius died in Bath, Steuben Co., N. Y."

615

MICHEL⁷ (MICHEL MINDERT) VIELE, of Myndert,⁶ Cornelis,⁵ Pieter,⁴ Cornelis,³ Cornelis,² Volkert,¹

b. Aug. 27, bap. Sept. 10, 1786; m. (1) Anna Odell, dau. of Osburn Odell; m. (2) — Richtmeyer (b. Cobskill, N. Y.).

Children (not in order):

+714 Mindert Michiel, b. Sept. 22, 1811; m. Eliza Ann Morris, Sept. 27, 1837.

715 Cornelius, b. —.

716 Peter, b. —.

717 Hannah, b. —; m. Henry Cornell.

718 James, b. —. Lived at Richmondville, N. Y. He had a son, L. J. Viele, who in August, 1912, was shot down while in the discharge of his duty as a Deputy Sheriff. He was trying to capture some burglars. James in writing to a nephew in 1902 said: "The family record of my father is in my possession."

617

ANNETJE⁷ (ANNY) VIELE, of Myndert,⁶ Cornelis,⁵ Pieter,⁴ Cornelis,³ Cornelis,² Volkert,¹

b. Jan. 27, bap. Feb. 9, 1791; m. Josiah (Joshua) Hasbrouck, Jr., Oct. 24, 1808, at New Paltz.

Children (Hasbrouck). Baptized at New Paltz:

719 Abraham Bovier, b. June 1, bap. June 4, 1809; wit. Maria Bovier, widow of Isaac Hasbrouck.

720 Maria, b. June 22, bap. Sept. 23, 1811.

721 Ezekial, b. Feb. 9, bap. Oct. 25, 1814.

In the marriage notice the name is given as Elizabeth Viele, but all three children have Anny Viele for their mother. Evidently a mistake.

628

CORNELIUS⁷ VIELE (VIELEY), of Jacobus,⁶ Cornelis,⁵ Pieter,⁴ Cornelis,³ Cornelis,² Volkert,¹

b. Dec. 2, 1793; bap. Jan. 5, 1794, in New Hackensack, N. Y.; m. Adeline Lawrence.

Children:

722 Miner T., b. 1831, in Gainsville, Wyoming Co., N. Y. Removed with his father to Wing, Livingston Co., Ill., when five years old.

723 } Two other sons.
724 }

725 One daughter.

Information contained in a letter of Miner T. Viely dated April 28, 1890, from Wing, Livingston Co., Ill.

629

ARRIAANTJE⁷ (HARRIET) VIELE, of Jacobus,⁶ Cornelis,⁵ Pieter,⁴ Cornelis,³ Cornelis,² Volkert,¹

b. March 17, bap. May 8, 1796; m. Frederick Van Wormer of Albany; d. Dec. 23, 1872, a. 76 y.

Children (Van Wormer):

- 726 Elsie, b. —; m. Henry Mickle. (10 children.)
 727 Isaac, b. —; m. Elizabeth —. (Five and possibly more children.)
 728 Katie, b. —; d. y.
 729 Rachel J., b. Dec. 9, 1821; m. John R. Mitchell of Albany (b. Aug. 30, 1820); d. March 27, 1897. John R. Mitchell d. Jan. 3, 1893. (Children: Mary Allison, b. Feb. 22, 1845; m. Albert G. Stephens; Harriet Van Wormer, b. Nov. 6, 1847; Geo. E. b. Nov. 7, 1852; m. Lillie E. Pearson of Albany, Sept. 18, 1881 (dau. Lillie Genesta, b. Nov. 29, 1885; m. Ernest M. Strong, Sept. 12, 1906.)
 730 Margaret, b. —; m. Charles Peek. (Five children and possibly others.)
 731 Sarah, b. —; m. John Barkuf. (Three children.)
 732 Hannah, b. —; d. y.
 733 James, b. —; m. Jane —. No children.
 734 Susannah, b. —; m. — (dau. Mrs. M. O. Christian). Lived at Hammondton, Atlantic Co., N. J.
 735 Hattie, b. —; d. y.
 736 Frederick, b. —; d. y.

635

PHILIP JAMES⁸ VIELE, of Jacob,⁷ Philip,⁶ Cornelis,⁵ Cornelis,⁴ Cornelis,³ Cornelis,² Volkert,¹

b. Sept. 2, 1804; m. Betsy Wilbur (b. Aug. 25, 1809), Jan. 24, 1828; d. Dec. 5, 1884, at Salamanca, N. Y. Betsy d. Sept. 27, 1854.

Children:

- 737 Jacob Wilbur, b. Feb. 9, 1829; m. Catharine Noble of Bath, N. Y.; d. Oct., 1809. Dr. Jacob Viele was for fifteen years Secretary and Curator of the Chicago Academy of Sciences.

- 738 Benjamin W., b. Dec. 29, 1830.
 739 Charles, b. July 30, 1833.
 740 Elisha, b. Jan. 24, 1836. Living in Salamanca, N. Y.
 741 Caroline, b. July 4, 1838; m. James Bidwell. Living in Salamanca, N. Y.
 742 Mary A., b. Nov. 5, 1840; m. James D. Pease of Trumansburg, N. Y. Living in Hornell, N. Y. (dau. Grace m. Joseph Hammond; has a dau., Mrs. Leon Townsend of Rochester, N. Y.).
 743 Catharine, b. Oct. 18, 1842; m. — Weltz.
 744 Sarah Jane, b. Aug. 5, 1847; m. — (ch., William, of Elmira, N. Y.)
 745 James B., b. July 14, 1850.

638

JAMES BOYD⁸ VIELE, of Jacob,⁷ Philip,⁶ Cornelis,⁵ Cornelis,⁴ Cornelis,³ Cornelis,² Volkert,¹

b. May 30, 1810; m. Lucinda Emerson (b. Nov. 16, 1816, in Conn.; d. May 14, 1867), June 4, 1835; d. Dec. 22, 1895, in Boulder, Colo.

Children:

- 746 Catharine, b. April 16, 1836; d. Aug. 11, 1874.
 747 Thomas Jefferson, b. May 20, 1841; m. Polly Adams in 1862, at Freeport, Ill.; d. Sept. 13, 1887.
 748 Rosetta, b. Oct. 14, 1848, in Stephenson Co., Ill.; m. Fred. W. Kohler of Boulder, June 4, 1868; Fred. d. Dec. 22, 1895. Lives at Boulder. (Ch., Fred W., b. Jan. 23, 1871; m. Frances B. McCall, June 14, 1893 (four children); Charles E., b. July 13, 1878; m. Rose Clarissa Connor, June 4, 1901 (three children).
 749 Jacob Edward, b. March 18, 1853; d. May 22, 1874, at Boulder.
 750 Albert, b. May 18, 1860; m. Abbie L. Spicer, July 6, 1881. Living at Boulder.

James B. Viele moved from Bath, N. Y., to Aurora, Ill., in 1836, and to Boulder, Colo., in 1865.

640

CLARISSA ANN⁸ VIELE, of Jacob,⁷ Philip,⁶ Cornelis,⁵ Cornelis,⁴ Cornelis,³ Cornelis,² Volkert,¹

b. Jan. 5, 1812; m. James Murphy of Brandon, Iowa; d. Nov. 10, 1880, at Bath, N. Y.

Children (Murphy):

751 Mary, b. —.

752 Elizabeth, b. —.

753 Kate, b. Feb. 15, 1847, at Dixon, Ill.; m. Viele Jacob Hunter, son of James Hunter and Catharine Viele, Nov. 12, 1872 (five children). Lives at Bath, N. Y.

641

CORNELIUS⁸ VIELE, of Jacob,⁷ Philip,⁶ Cornelis,⁵ Cornelis,⁴ Cornelis,³ Cornelis,² Volkert,¹

b. Jan. 23, 1816; m. Jane E. Johnson (b. April 23, 1816); d. Jan. 6, 1850, at Elmira, N. Y. Jane d. April, 1868.

Children:

753a Alida, b. July 30, 1845; m. (1) Charles W. Shackleton, Jan. 19, 1863; m. (2) P. W. Setzer of Pontiac, Ill. (ch. Fred W., b. July 14, 1864; John E., b. Nov. 23, 1865; Wilson C., b. Dec. 14, 1867; Harriet, b. March 8, 1872; Jesse C., b. Jan. 12, 1875; May, b. Oct. 12, 1876; Charles R., b. Aug. 29, 1878; Eugene, b. July 11, 1880; Lillian, b. Nov. 28, 1884; Elmer F., b. Aug. 23, 1888; Lorena A., b. Feb. 20, 1891).

643

CATHARINE⁸ VIELE, of Jacob,⁷ Philip,⁶ Cornelis,⁵ Cornelis,⁴ Cornelis,³ Cornelis,² Volkert,¹

b. Nov. 16, 1819; m. James Hunter of Bath, N. Y., Sept. 21, 1842; d. Jan. 20, 1903, at Rockford, Ill.

Children (Hunter):

- 754 Fanny, b. Oct. 31, 1843; d. March 26, 1849.
- 755 Charles, b. July 16, 1845; m. Mary Coss, Nov. 19, 1867. Living in Bath. (Children: Permeal, b. July 19, 1873; m. Daniel J. McBride, Oct. 3, 1903; Byron T., b. July 6, 1877; m. Maud H. Osgood, Aug. 31, 1909.)
- 755a Henry H., b. Oct. 13, 1846; d. March 13, 1907, at Sioux Rapids, Iowa.
- 755b Viele Jacob, b. Feb. 4, 1850; m. Kate Murphy, Nov. 12, 1872. Lives in Bath. Children: Fred C., b. Dec. 24, 1874; Wm. D., b. Oct. 9, 1876; Elizabeth, b. Sept. 17, 1879; Fanny M., b. June 18, 1881; James Clay, b. Sept. 9, 1885; m. Ruby Stevens, March 6, 1907 (ch. Genevieve).
- 755c Giles Fonda, b. Aug. 29, 1858; m. Anna Shaults, Bath, N. Y., Dec. 19, 1883. Living in Roseburg, Ore. (Children: Robert James, b. April 1, 1887; Bertha, b. Sept. 10, 1889; Jeannette, b. June 8, 1892; Sophia, b. Dec. 14, 1893; Giles, b. July 1, 1895.)

645

ALEXANDER⁸ VIELE, of Jacob,⁷ Philip,⁶ Cornelis,⁵ Cornelis,⁴ Cornelis,³ Cornelis,² Volkert,¹

b. July 26, 1823; m. Elizabeth Frances Buchanan (b. Sept. 22, 1838), Nov. 24, 1858; d. Sept. 13, 1909.

Children, all born at Hannibal, Mo.:

- 756 Mathilda Kathryn, b. Jan. 31, 1860; m. Theron Barton Parks, Nov. 29, 1882; (ch., Frances L., b. Oct. 31, 1886; Clarence B., b. Sept. 10, 1888; Edwina A., b. June 25, 1891.)
- 757 Charles E., b. Sept. 16, 1861; m. Bird Lang, July 23, 1888; d. April 30, 1906 (ch. Charles L., b.

- Oct. 15, 1889; Julius A., b. May 16, 1892; Nettie M., b. April 23, 1895). Living in Denver, Colo.
- 758 Joseph Gilles, b. April 13, 1867; m. Alice Louise Steele, Dec. 17, 1891 (ch., Edgar S., b. March 31, 1893; Louise Gilles, b. Feb. 16, 1905).
- 759 Maurice Robert, b. Jan. 21, 1869; m. Minnie Hall, Oct. 24, 1900 (ch., Maurice H., b. Feb. 4, 1903; Robert B., b. Feb. 25, 1904; Byron F., b. June 10, 1909).
- 760 Clarence E., b. March 13, 1871; m. Ivy Etna Clark Ainge (widow), Oct. 4, 1903 (ch. Ferrow Clark, b. Jan. 31, 1910).
- 761 Francis Alexander, b. Aug. 1, 1873. Living in San Francisco.
- 761a Lena Rachel, b. Nov. 9, 1877; m. Frederick Grant Howard, June 7, 1905 (ch., Frederick G., b. Oct. 12, 1907; Theron Viele, b. Jan. 28, 1910). Lives in Hannibal, Mo.

646

JACOB JOHN⁸ VIELE, of Jacob,⁷ Philip,⁶ Cornelis,⁵ Cornelis,⁴ Cornelis,³ Cornelis,² Volkert,¹

b. April 22, 1825; m. (1) Sarah Mason of Towanda, Pa. (d. 1852) m. (2) Catharine, dau. of Nicholas Viele of Schenectady (d. Jan. 8, 1859); m. (3) Jane Wells of Amsterdam, N. Y. (b. Oct. 8, 1834), June 10, 1863; d. Dec. 8, 1870. Jane d. June 17, 1903.

Children:

- 761b Giles Fonda, b. July 6, 1852; m. —; d. Oct. 11, 1909, at Pottsville, Pa. (ch., Clarence, John, Anna, m. Roscoe J. Tompkins of Geneva, N. Y. Lives in Chicago, Ill., and Elsie, who lives in Sayre, Pa.).
- 761c Charles Nicholas, b. 1858.
- 761d Kate Wells, b. —; m. (1) Clarence Crosthwaite of Bellefonte, Pa.; m. (2) Sam. L. Harris. Lives at Seattle, Wash. (son, Clarence).

761e Jacob John, d. y. in Troy, Pa.

Jacob J. Viele came to Troy, Pa., in 1851, where for many years with his brother, Giles F. Viele, he owned flour mills.

647

DEBORAH⁸ VIELE, of Jacob,⁷ Philip,⁶ Cornelis,⁵ Cornelis,⁴ Cornelis,³ Cornelis,² Volkert,¹

b. Oct. 11, 1827; m. Charles M. Grohs, b. March 4, 1832, in More Township, Northampton Co., Pa. (son of Isaac Grohs and Christiana Wilhelm), Jan. 5, 1856; d. June 23, 1898. Charles d. April 12, 1900.

Children (Grohs):

762 Mary Catherine, b. Jan. 4, 1857; m. Frederic Hamlin Hoffman, Sept. 23, 1885. Lives at Troy, Pa. Frederic H. Hoffman was the son of William Hoffman and Ellen Maxwell, and d. at Englewood, N. J., June 2, 1905. He was a merchant in Troy, Pa.

762a Gordon Jesse, b. March 25, 1859; d. Oct. 2, 1861.

762b Charles Viele, b. Sept. 15, 1862; d. Sept. 15, 1909.

648

GILES FONDA⁸ VIELE, of Jacob,⁷ Philip,⁶ Cornelis,⁵ Cornelis,⁴ Cornelis,³ Cornelis,² Volkert,¹

b. March 1, 1829; m. Julia Florence Orwan (dau. of Frederick W. Orwan and Lucinda Adams, and b. Oct. 28, 1843) Oct. 18, 1869. Julia d. in 1903.

Children:

762c Elizabeth Judson, b. Dec. 9, 1873; m. David B. Faulkner, Feb. 12, 1903 (ch., David Budd, b. Oct. 23, 1911),

762d Frederick Orwan, b. Aug. 12, 1876; m. Mary Eunice Jamison, June 8, 1906. Living in Aberdeen, Md. (ch. Mary Catherine, b. July 5, 1907; Flor-

ence, b. March 18, 1909; Robert Jamison, b. May 29, 1911; d. July, 1911).

762e Julia Boyd, b. Nov. 9, 1879; m. Francis Leighton Palmer, Aug. 28, 1901.

Giles Fonda Viele came to Troy, Pa., in 1851, to engage in the milling business with his brother, Jacob J. He now has flour mills in Troy and in Gillett, Pa. He is the only one of the sixteen children of Jacob Viele now living (1912.)

649

RACHEL⁸ VIELE, of Jacob,⁷ Philip,⁶ Cornelis,⁵ Cornelis,⁴ Cornelis,³ Cornelis,² Volkert,¹

b. May 20, 1830; m. Jacob U. La Crique of Trumansburg, N. Y., March 9, 1858; d. Oct. 26, 1883, at Troy, Pa.

Children (La Crique):

762f Lida Fanny, b. March 24, 1859; m. Jasper A. O'Kelly, 1895; d. Sept. 28, 1909, at Marshfield, Ore.

762g Orlando William, b. Oct. 3, 1861; m. Leila Fish (dau. of Frank and Mary Fish), Dec. 11, 1884, at Troy, Pa. (Children: Rachel, m. Harry Brown of Elmira, N. Y.; Ethel.)

665

EZEKIEL⁸ VELEY (VIELE), of Ezekiel,⁷ Barent,⁶ Myndert,⁵ Pieter,⁴ Cornelis,³ Cornelis,² Volkert,¹

b. Aug. 31, bap. Oct. 10, 1799; m. Eliza (Elizabeth) Green, Oct. 16 (25), 1823, at New Hackensack, N. Y.; d. Feb. 11, 1880. Elizabeth, b. Nov. 18, 1802; d. March 28, 1862.

Children, from family record:

763 Henry B., b. Oct. 6, 1824; d. Jan. 5, 1825.

764 Mary, b. Nov. 30, 1826; d. Oct. 28, 1829.

765 Tunis Van B., b. July 30, 1829; m. Charlotte Wygant, May 31, 1854; d. May 9, 1861.

- 766 Oliver G., }
 767 Jenima, } twins, b. Aug. 29, 1831; d. Jan. 13, 1837.
 m. John Calvin
 Wygant of Marlborough, May 30, 1854; d.
 March 10, 1902.
- 768 Sarah E., b. April 25, 1834; d. Nov. 24, 1839.
- 769 Charles G., b. Sept. 28, 1837; m. Marietta Young
 (b. Jan. 1, 1842), Oct. 2, 1866. Marietta, d.
 Nov. 1, 1902. (Children: William Y., b. April
 23, 1868; m. Cordelia A. Townsend of Milton,
 N. Y., Nov. 1, 1892; Anna E., b. June 27, 1871;
 m. Wm. H. Townsend of Milton, N. Y., Oct. 7,
 1890; Frederick A., b. Jan. 1, 1882; m. Maude
 A. Graves of Marlborough, Dec. 31, 1910.) Lives
 in Marlborough, N. Y.

680

RICHARD B.⁸ Viele, of Meindert,⁷ Baltus,⁶ Myndert,⁶ Pieter,⁴
 Cornelis,³ Cornelis,² Volkert,¹

b. —, in the town of Lagrange, Dutchess Co.; m. Rebecca
 Travers (b. 1824, in Clinton, N. Y., dau. of David Travers and
 Catharine Pells of Rhinebeck), 1845; d. July 17, 1870.

Children:

770 Mary J., b. —, in Unionvale; m. (1) Albert In-
 graham; m. (2) Herbert L. Travers.

771 Phoebe R., b. —, in Unionvale; unmarried.

The farm of Richard B. Vieley was in Unionvale and con-
 sisted of 79 acres. A portion of the old homestead was still
 owned by his father Minerd B. Vieley when Smith's *Hist. of*
Dutchess Co. was published.

714

MINDERT MICHAEL⁸ VIELE, of Michael Mindert,⁷ Myndert,⁶
 Cornelis,⁵ Pieter,⁴ Cornelis,³ Cornelis,² Volkert,¹

b. Sept. 22, 1811; m. Eliza Ann Morris (b. Feb. 9, 1816, dau.
 of James Morris and Elizabeth Morey), Sept. 27, 1837; d.
 March 14, 1859. Elizabeth Ann d. Feb., 1888.

Children:

- 772 Mary E., b. June 30, 1838; m. Stanton Champlin.
(12 or 13 children.)
- 773 Robert, b. Feb. 27, 1840; m. Louesa Fidelia Champlin (b. April 29, 1843, dau. of William Perry Champlin and Martha Jane Hendricks), d. June 30, 1909. (Children: Omar J., b. Jan. 15, 1869, at Blenheim, Schoharie Co., N. Y.; m. Alice M. Earl (b. Sept. 30, 1871, at Vernon, N. Y., dau. of George T. Earl and Thankful Jacobs), June 11, 1898 (two children: Bernice Adalaide, b. Nov. 11, 1900, at Boston, Mass.; Edna Louise, b. Aug. 15, 1902, at Vernon, N. Y.); Minerd Robert, b. March 31, 1871; d. Jan. 15, 1881; Mattie Jane, b. Jan. 5, 1876; Zua Amelia, b. Oct. 16, 1890, at Gilboa, N. Y.)
- 774 Phebe Ann, b. June 30, 1841; unmarried.
- 774a James M., b. July 23, 1843; m. Ella Mickle.
- 774b Cornelius, b. May 17, 1845; m. — Jones; d. Nov. 20, 1874. (Two children.)
- 774c Anna M., b. Feb. 24, 1848; d. Sept. 15, 1850.
- 774d Harvey, b. June 9, 1850; m. Rosella —.
- 774e Martha M., b. Sept. 28, 1852; m. Ariel Jones.
- 774f Mina Eldeen, b. March 15, 1859; unmarried.

All from the family Bible seen by the compiler—children's marriages excepted.

Item from copy of Poughkeepsie church records: "Mynerd M. Viele of Poughkeepsie m. Ann Eliza Brown of Peekskill, Sept. 30, 1834."

VI

PIETER CORNELISEN VIELE

Pieter Cornelisen Viele was the youngest son of Cornelis Volkertszen (Vilen) and Marie du Trieux, his wife, and was born in New Amsterdam and baptized there in the Dutch church on Feb. 9, 1648. His father died when he could have been little more than a year old, and his mother soon afterwards married Jan Peek. About 1664 the family moved to Ft. Orange (Albany). There is nothing known of Pieter till he is of age, when he followed his brother, Cornelis, to Schenectady, and purchased on Nov. 22, 1670, in company with Elias Van Gyseling, Bastiaan de Winter's "bouwland." This land was conveyed to de Winter by patent of Gov. Lovelace, Oct. 21, 1670, although he had had possession since June 15, 1664. Patents were often sought for only when a clear title was required in order to sell (Patents 789). This plantation lay in the Groote Flaate on what is now Poenties' kil; it contained a little over seven acres of land. Pieter Viele held this but a short time when it passed over entirely to Elias Van Gyseling. "On Oct. 21, 1670, Pieter Cornelisen Viele's village lot was confirmed to him by Patent," according to the *History of the Schenectady Patent*, which would appear to indicate that he had had possession previous to said date. This lot, "containing as it lies along the highway 200 ft. having to the West Bent Bagge and on the east the woodland; as also another small piece of land for a plantation of two morgans or four acres bound west by the fence of Claas Van Petten and on the lot aforesaid . . . behind on the line of Pieter the Brasihen's lot" (Patents 752). In 1672, Pieter Cornelisen Viele petitions the Albany authorities for a survey of his lot and farm. Granted. (Albany Court Minutes). In 1678, Pieter took up half of the Second Flaate situated on the plains on the north side of Schenectady. These lands were very fertile and have produced

rich crops for two hundred years. The *History of the Schenectady Patent* says: "The Second Flaat proper was originally taken up about 1678, the eastern half by Pieter Cornelisen Viele and the western half by Jan Janse Younkers, alias Rotterdam. In this year Gov. Andros granted these two men permission "to improve their land provided they do not go to live upon it, but at Schenectady or (among) the inhabitants of Maalwyck." This Flaat then consisted of about seventy acres and was divided into equal parts. On July 1, 1679, Pieter Viele sold land at Schenectady (Albany Indexes).

On Sept. 26, 1678, Ludovicus Cobes, the Secretary of Schenectady, in a letter to Gov. Andros, requested a grant of land for Pieter Viele, his brother-in-law, and Jan Rotterdam (Eng. Mss., p. 74).

In July, 1684, Lewis Cobus, as Vendue master of Schenectady, paid over the proceeds of the sale of de Bastiaan's effects. One of the three purchasers of the same was Pieter Cornelisen Viele.

On the 12th of December, 1684, Pieter Viele and Jan Janse Yonckers obtained from the Trustees of Schenectady a conveyance of the Second Flaat just above Maalwyck on the north side of the river, the former taking the easterly 17 morgans and the latter the westerly 17 morgans. It will be seen that these men had had the use of this land since 1678, and it would seem that Pieter Cornelisen Viele was at this time deceased, for of even date (Dec. 12, 1684), the right to this land was granted to Jacomyntje Swart by the Magistrates of Schenectady (B. 4, p. 215). In Jan., 1686, the child of Bennony Van Hoek, who married the widow of Pieter Cornelisen is baptized in Albany, and one of the sponsors is the step-father of Jacomintje Swart, Jacob Meese Vrooman. Further, on Sept. 17, 1786, there is a complaint to the Court from all her next-of-kin, of Bennony Arentsen Van Hoek, step-father, for ill-treating the daughter of Pieter Cornelisen, deceased (*History of the Schenectady Patent*, p. 183).

In 1684, Pieter Viele appears to have owned land in Dutchess Co. near Poughkeepsie, where his brother Arnout had a large grant from the Indians. Oct. 24, 1686, Description: "Called the first spout which makes the bounds on the south side of

Pieter Viele and runs along the said spout easterly" (Dutchess Co. Deeds). None of his children appears to have settled in Dutchess Co. Pieter Cornelisen Viele married Jacomyntje Swart, daughter of Teunis Cornelisen Swart, one of the original proprietors of Schenectady. Swart's farm on the "bouwland" (allotment 10), was granted him by Patent, Jan. 15, 1667, confirming the one he obtained from Gov. Stuyvesant in June 16, 1664. Teunis Cornelisen Swart made with his wife a mutual will dated July 21, 1677, and died in 1680. His widow, Elizabeth Van der Linde, married Jacob Meese Vrooman, for a second husband, and he dying before 1690 she married for a third husband, Wouter Uythoff of Albany.

Jacomyntje Swart is said, in Anjou's Ulster Co. Wills (vol. 1, p. 74), to have been the seventh child of Teunis Cornelisen Swart and Elizabeth Van der Linde, but as no dates are given it seems more likely she was one of the older children and married Pieter Viele soon after 1670. After the death of her second husband, Bennony Arentsen Van Hoek (son of Arent Isaacsen Van Hoek), who was killed in the Schenectady massacre of 1690, Jacomyntje married for a third husband, Cornelius Vynhout, of Ulster Co., N. Y. It seems probable that after the massacre she went with her children to Ulster Co., where her brother, Cornelis Swart, had settled. The last mention of Jacomyntje is on May 25, 1713, when she and Cornelis Vynhout stand sponsors for the child of Pieter Viele (her first husband's nephew) and Anna Myndertse Van der Bogert, at Kingston, N. Y. The second and often third marriages of the Dutch women in those early days were matters of necessity when every woman needed a protector. The text of the complaint against Bennony Arentsen Van Hoek given below in full shows the primitive condition of life on the border:

On Sept. 17, 1686, Bennony Arentse Van Hoek is cited to appear before the Court at Albany on a complaint made by Cornelis Viele, Jacobus Peek, Claas Laurence Purmerand (Van der Volgen) Johannes Sander (Glen), Esasias Swart, and Louys Cobus, which says: "Ye Bennony Arentse doth most crewelly and barbarously Beat ye Daughter of Pr. Viele deceased of wh. he is the step-father wh child being stood before ye justices of Peace is found all blak and blew and ye said Bennony being

sent for by a Warrant and appearing before ye justices doth excuse himself Because she is a whole night and something half a night out a seeking cows.

Whereupon ordered yt ye said Girle shall be delivered in ye hands of Trustees Jacob Meese Vrooman & Aernout Cornelise (Viele) who is to dispose of her as they shall see meet and if ye said Bennony Arentse shall for ye future abuse any of ye said children of Pr. Viele upon complaint they shall be delivered to ye Trustees who shall have power to dispose of ye same accordingly and ye Bond of good behaviour given ye tenth of ye instant to Remain in force." (Minutes of Common Council, Albany; IV.)

On May 28, 1701, there is recorded (Albany Indexes, vol. XIV) the deed of Jacomyntje Swart, widow of Pieter Cornelisen Viele to her son, Louwis Viele, of the land on the Second Flaat in Schenectady owned by his father, Pieter Cornelisen Viele, on condition that Louwis is to pay all advances made for the settlement of his father's and also of his step-father, Bennony Arentse's debts. This land passed out of the possession of the Viele family in 1708-9, when Louwis Viele, being about to remove to Schaghticoke, reconveyed to the Trustees of Schenectady his father's half of the Second Flaat. (*History of the Schenectady Patent.*)

In 1680-82-83 conveyances of land to Pieter Cornelisen Viele in Schenectady. (Albany Indexes.)

PIETER CORNELISEN³ VIELE, of Cornelis,² Volkert,¹

bap. Feb. 9, 1648, in Dutch church in New York; m. Jacomyntje Swart, daughter of Teunis Cornelisen Swart and Elizabeth Van der Linde; d. in 1685 in Schenectady, N. Y.

Children (not in order):

- +775 Teunis, b. —; m. Elizabeth Van Eps (dau. of Johannes Dirkse Van Eps and Elizabeth Janse), June 16, 1693, in Albany; d. in 1696 or 7. In 1699 his widow m. Jillis Van Vorst.
- +776 Louwis, b. —; m. Marie Freer (dau. of Hugo Freer of New Paltz and Marie Haye, his first wife), Oct. 12, 1697, in Kingston, N. Y.

- +777 Marytje, b. —; m. Arent Vynhout (son of Cornelis Vynhout and his first wife, Neeltje Arentse Van Wagenen), before 1696.
- +778 Lysbet, b. —; m. Marten Jacobsen Delamont, Nov. 14, 1702, in Albany.
- +779 Pieterrella, b. —; m. Aart Masten (son of Cornelis Masten and Elizabeth Aartse Van Wagenen), Sept. 9, 1703, in Kingston.
- 780 Stephen, b. —; seems to belong here, although Louwis Viele is referred to in a deed of land at Schenectady as the "only surviving son" of Pieter Cornelisen Viele and Jacomintje Swart, in 1699. Stephen's name appears on the Kingston church records twice in 1703 and once in 1704 as witness to baptisms. Twice in connection with Pieterrella Viele and once as witness to baptism of child of Arent Vynhout and Marytje Viele. Louwis Viele, in 1712, names a son Stephen. The name Stephen has come down in nearly every generation of this branch of the family.

The children of Pieter Cornelisen Viele were all born before Albany church records begin in 1683.

775

TEUNIS⁴ VIELE, of Pieter,³ Cornelis,² Volkert,¹

b. —; m. Elizabeth Van Eps (dau. of Johannes Dirkse Van Eps and Elizabeth Janse), June 16, 1693, in Albany; d. 1696-7. In 1699 his widow married Jillis Van Vorst (July 19), at Schenectady.

Children:

+781 Jacomyntje, bap. April 11, 1694; m. Cornelis Pootman, son of Jan Pootman and Cornelia Bratt.

782 Elizabeth, bap. Jan. 8, 1696; d. y.

Johannes Dirkse Van Eps was killed in the Schenectady massacre of 1690 together with two of his children. Jean Baptist Van Eps, the Indian interpreter, was his son.

In the distribution of relief by the Dutch church in Albany to the refugees of the Schenectady massacre on March 28, 1690, Teunis Viele received 20 ells of Osenburg linen.

In 1697 Elizabeth Viele, with *one* child, is the "head of the house" in Albany Co. (Mun. An., vol. IX, p. 81).

776

LOUWIS⁴ VIELE, of Pieter Cornelise,³ Cornelis,² Volkert,¹

b. —; m. Marie Freer (Frere) b. in Horle (Hurley) (dau. of Hugo Freer, the Patentee of New Paltz, and his first wife, Marie Haye) Oct. 12, 1697, at Kingston, N. Y.

Children:

- +783 Jannetje, bap. Oct. 26, 1698, at Kingston; wit. Cornelis Swart, Jacomintje Swart; m. Johannes Ouderkerk, May 15, 1720.
- +784 Pieter, bap. Nov. 3, 1700; m. Catharina Van Schaick, June 23, 1728.
- +785 Teunis, bap. Sept. 28, 1702; m. Maria Fonda in Albany, Oct. 12, 1724.
- +786 Hugus, bap. Feb. 25, 1705; m. in Albany (1), Catharina Van Woert, Feb. 13, 1728; m. (2) Elizabeth Van Vechten, widow, Sept. 17, 1752.
- +787 Jacomyntje, bap. Nov. 9, 1707; m. Isaac Janse Fort, Sept. 7, 1729.
- +788 Isaac, bap. April 28, 1710, in Albany; wit. Abraham Cuyler, Catharina Bleeckers; m. Henrickje Oothout, Aug. 5, 1736.
- 789 Stephanus, bap. Feb. 1, 1712/3.
- +790 Abraham, bap. Sept. 26, 1715, in Albany; wit. Simon Danielsen, Marytje Peek; m. Francyntje Fort, Jan. 22, 1739. Buried from Dutch church in Albany, June 28, 1746.
- +791 Jacob, bap. June 21, 1719, in Albany; wit. Ysak and Mayke Ouderkerk; m. Eva Fort (La Ford), July 4, 1741/2.

Louis Viele appears to have gone with his mother, Jacomyntje Swart, to Ulster Co. after the destruction of Schenectady

in 1690; and to have there (in Kingston) married Marie Freer of New Paltz; remaining there until after the birth of his first child. He then evidently returned to Schenectady, as on Jan. 11, 1699, Louwis Viele takes the oath of fealty there. In May of the same year (1699) he signs a petition of the "principal members" of the Dutch church at Albany to the home church for the return of Do. Dellijs, who had gone back to Holland. (Eccle. Rec., N. Y., vol. II, p. 1306.)

In 1708, Louwis Viele being about to remove to Schaghticoke (where he and several others had purchased lands from the Corporation of Albany), conveyed to the Trustees of Schenectady his father's, Pieter Cornelise Viele's share of the Second Flat, which had been deeded to him in 1699 (recorded May 28, 1701) by his mother, Jacomyntje Swart, and her third husband, Cornelis Vynhout, under certain specified conditions.

1709 (Oct. 24). Lowis Viele was deeded 30 morgans of land at Schaghticoke (Patent 5:98), by the Mayor, Aldermen and Commonalty of the City of Albany on condition of a yearly tribute of wheat (old deed). His son Jacob owned this land in 1790.

1713. Louwis Viele takes up 60 morgans of land at Schaghticoke (Albany Indexes).

1715. Louwis Viele, member of Albany County Militia (Capt. Jacobus Van Schoonhoven's Co.).

1716. Louwis Viele petitions the Albany authorities to have the "Mudder kil" designated as Daniel Kettlehuyn encroaches on his land; he to pay expenses.

1717. Louwis Viele leases 48 morgans of land at Schaghticoke from the Corporation of Albany (Albany Indexes).

1721-29. Louwis Viele, Commissioner of Highways; "for Skaahkook on both sides of Hudson's river to the North bounds of Manor of Rensselaerwyck, Mr. Louys Viele and Mr. Johannes Dwandlaer." (Col. Laws of N. Y., vol. II, p. 69.) "Mr." designated a person of importance.

1730. Louis Viele petitions for land at Schaghticoke.

1736 (Nov. 20). Land sold to Louwis Viele at Tamhannick Creek. (Six or seven morgans of land for £18 and the yearly rental of "Two fatt hens.")

1741. Mr. Louwis Viele (probably the Elder at the time) received from the Albany Council the gift of £8 for the church at Schaghticoke.

"Louwis Viele was a man of considerable wealth for those days and his Viele toll bridge was in operation for 100 years" (Herman K. Viele). My brother probably had knowledge that this was a toll bridge therefore it is an error to call it Viele-Toll bridge as it is called in a book on the Hoosic Valley, containing many errors. Louwis Viele without doubt received his name from Louys (Ludovicus) Cobes (Cobussen), who is called "brother-in-law" of Pieter Viele. He probably married Jacomyntje Cornelisen Viele who is a member of the Church at Albany in 1683. Jacobus Peek also named a son after him. The personal records concerning this man who was Court messenger in Beverwyck in 1656 and Secretary of Schenectady in 1677, are few but he seems to have been a contemporary of Aernout Viele, to have been always closely connected with the family, and in 1684 Aernout makes no objection to his taking up land ceded to him the year previous by the Indians in Schenectady. He certainly had two wives and if, as is probable, he married Jacomyntje Cornelisen Viele (bap. 1645), he had three. He appears to have had but one daughter, Maria, who married three times. Cobes was born in Herentals in Brabant. He was in Beverwyck in 1659 and was living in 1690.

Hugo Freer (Frere), the father of Marie Freer, the wife of Louwis Viele, was a French Huguenot, who was first heard of in Ulster Co. in 1677, in connection with the purchase of the territory afterwards known as New Paltz from the Indians. Hugo Freer was one of the twelve Patentees of New Paltz, in whose memory a monument has lately been erected at that place. From what town in France he came does not appear, but he brought with him his first wife, Mary Haye, and his three eldest sons. He lived first at Hurley, as did nearly all the New Paltz Patentees. It was there that Marie Freer was born. Hugo's first wife must have died soon after the arrival at Hurley, for in June, 1679, on Kingston church record appears the baptismal notice of Jacob, son of Hugo Freer and his second wife, Jannetje Wibou. The presumption is that Marie was born in 1677 or 1678 and that her mother, after whom she seems to have been named, died

shortly after her birth. That she was born before Jacob (in 1679) is shown by a paper in the possession of the compiler signed by the six children of Hugo Freer living in 1709, in the the following order: Hugo, Abraham, Marie, Jacob, Sara, Jean. The paper was a bill of sale of their father's house to their youngest brother, Jean. Isaac, the third son had died in 1690, "aged about 18 years." This order together with her name and the fact that she was born in Hurley before the family moved to New Paltz seems to establish her as the daughter of Marie Haye, although she names her first daughter Jannetje and not Maria according to the prevailing custom. Jannetje Wibou would have been in fact the only mother she had ever known and she at this time had but lately died (1695).

In 1683 (Jan. 22), the church at New Paltz was founded and Hugo Freer was the first Deacon. In 1690 he was an Elder.

Hugo Freer's will is dated Sept. 4, 1697-8, and is in French. This will, together with other Freer papers, is in the possession of Ralph Lefever of New Paltz, having come into his hands as the gift of the childless widow of a Freer. They had rested many years in a little trunk marked "H. F." Most of these papers are in French. In his will Hugo stipulates that his house shall remain in the possession of the younger children, Jacob, Jean and Sara, until the last shall be sixteen years of age. This condition seems to have been complied with in 1709, as witnesses the paper, coarse in texture and yellow with age, of that date, on which appears the signatures of Hugo Freer's children and in which they agree for seventy "pieces of eight" to sell their father's house to their brother Jean. The agreement does not seem to have been carried out for there is a paper dated 1710, in which Marie gives up her interest in the same to her brother Hugo, and Jean seems to have drifted into Dutchess Co. The children all write except Hugo who makes his mark. The old Freer house is still standing in New Paltz. It is the last stone house on what was called Huguenot Street. It is a hundred years since the Freers left New Paltz. None of Hugo Freer's children married into New Paltz families. The Freer family was always well-to-do and liberal to the church; at one time nearly supporting it. (For further information see Lefever's *History of New Paltz*.)

777

MARYTJE⁴ VIELE, of Pieter,³ Cornelis,² Volkert,¹

b. —; m. Arent (Aert) Vynhout (Fynhout) (bap. Nov. 16, 1679, at Kingston, son of Cornelis Vynhout and his first wife, Neeltje Aertse Van Wagenen, m. June 6, 1667); Marytje's mother, Jacomyntje Swart, m. Cornelis Vynhout, the father of Aert, for his second wife.

Children (Vynhout), baptized at Kingston, N. Y.:

- 792 Neeltje, bap. Feb. 2, 1696; wit. Cornelis Vynhout, Louwis Vielen, Lysbet Aertsen.
- 793 Petrus, bap. June 2, 1698; wit. Cornelis Vynhout, Jacomintje Swart.
- 794 Petrus, bap. April 3, 1702; wit. Cornelis Masten, Petronelle Viele.
- 795 Jacomyntje, bap. Sept. 3, 1704; wit. Stephanus Viele, Janneke Elmendorp, m. Jan Decker (ch., Broer, Nov. 1, 1731; wit. Arent Fynhout, Mary File; at Rhinebeck Flats).
- 796 Geertje, bap. Oct. 12, 1707; wit. Nicolaas Blansjen, Cornelia Blansjen.
- 797 Cornelis, bap. Nov. 10, 1710; wit. Aart Masten, Jacomyntje Swart; m. Christina Brisjen (ch., Aerend, bap. Aug. 11, 1734, at Rhinebeck Flaats).

1692. Arent Fynhout, member of Maj. Peter Schuyler's Co. of Militia (Rep. State His., 1896, vol. I, p. 415).

Aert Jacobsen Van Wagenen came to Esopus from Albany in 1660. He had five children; one of his daughters married Cornelis Vynhout (Schoonmaker's *His. of Kingston*, p. 493).

778

LYSBETH⁴ VIELE, of Pieter,³ Cornelis,² Volkert,¹

b. —; m. Marten Jacobse Delamont; Reg. Nov. 14, married Dec. 2, 1702, in Dutch church in Albany, "Martin Jacobse Delmont, j. m., b. in Col. Rensselaerwyck and Lysbeth Vile,

b. at Schenectady, both living here" (Holland Soc. Year Book, 1905).

Children (Delamont), baptized in Albany:

- 798 Pieter, bap. Oct. 1, 1703; wit. Abraham and Catharina Cuyler.
- 799 Catharina, bap. April 20, 1707; wit. Jan Delmont, Catharina Cuyler.
- 800 Catharina, bap. Oct. 31, 1708; wit. John Bleecker, Jr., and Maria Schuyler.
- 801 Pieter, bap. Oct. 7, 1711; wit. Louwis Viele, Susanna Wendell.
- 802 Abraham, bap. Feb. 10, 1717; wit. Louwis and Marytje Viele; m. Susanna Egbertse.

Marten was the son of Jacob Delamont of Albany, who died March 14, 1719, aged 81 years, leaving two sons, Jan who settled at Schenectady and Marten of Schaghticoke. The name of his mother is not mentioned, but as Jan Bleecker, Jr., Recorder of Albany, and Catharina Bleecker, wife of Abraham Cuyler are witnesses at baptism of his children she may have been a Bleecker.

1709 (Nov. 12), Johannes Knickerbacker of Schaghticoke, granted to Marten Dellemont five morgans of land at Schaghticoke (deed recorded Feb. 1, 1717-18, Public Records of Albany Co., book 5, p. 386).

1715. Marten Delamont in Albany Co. Militia (Capt. Jacobus Van Schoonhoven).

1749. Marten Delamont and Lysbeth Viele join the Dutch church at Linlithgo, N. Y. "Met atteste van Albanien."

779

PIETERNELLE⁴ VIELE, of Pieter,³ Cornelis,² Volkert,¹

b. —; m. Aart (Aert) Masten, bap. Sept. 22, 1682, in Kingston, son of Cornelis Masten and Elizabeth Aertse Van Wagenen (dau. of Aert Jacobsen Van Wagenen). Date of the marriage is not given, but the first publication of banns was Sept. 9, 1704. "Pieternelle Viele j. d. born in Schannectady." (Kingston ch. rec.)

Children (Masten):

- 803 Ezekial, bap. at Schenectady, Jan. 29, 1706; in the record of this baptism the parents are named Ezekial Masten and Piernella Viele (Pearson's *Schenectady Settlers*, p. 117). This is evidently a mistake as is suggested in the account of Masten family in *N. Y. Gen. & Biog. Record*. Ezekial probably m. Marytje Pels and settled in Dutchess Co. He has a son, Aart, bap. in Poughkeepsie, May 27, 1740; wit. Aart Masten and Piernella Viele.
- 804 Elizabeth, bap. at Kingston, June 13, 1707; wit. Cornelius Fynhout, Jacomeyntie Swart.
- 805 Jacomyntje, bap. at Kingston, May 7, 1710; wit. Johs. Maste, Elizabeth Aartse; may have m. Franz Vander Bogert.
- 806 Elsen, bap. at Kingston, June 22, 1712; wit. Gysbert Vand; berg, Dieuwertjen a: Berg.
- 807 Cornelis, bap. at Kingston, Feb. 27, 1715; wit. Arent Fynhout, Lysebet Aaertsz; m. Arriaantje Elswart in Poughkeepsie (ch., Aart, bap. Oct. 7, 1740).
- 808 Geertjen, bap. at Kingston, June 9, 1717; wit. Ariaan Van Vlied, Geertjen Masten; m. probably Zimon Pels.
- 809 Aaltjen, bap. at Poughkeepsie, Oct. 12, 1720; wit. Johann Van Kleek, Aaltjen Terbosch.
- 810 Piernella, bap. at Poughkeepsie, April 17, 1723; wit. Marcus Van Bummel, Aaltjen Van Vliet.

Aart Masten removed to Dutchess Co. In 1714 he is listed as a Freeholder of Dutchess Co. In 1717-18, Aart Masten on the first tax list of Dutchess Co.

In 1715, Aart Masten is a member of the Dutchess Co. Militia.

1718. Aart Masten of Dutchess Co., yeoman, in consideration of £80 bought a tract of land from Thomas Saunders and Aeltje, his wife, containing by computation 42 acres, more or less.

In Anjou's Ulster Co. Wills is the following entry: Cornelis Masten or Marston of Kingston (Will dated Jan. 30, 1712, in Kingston, N. Y., was the son of John Maston, an Englishman, who settled at Flushing previous to 1644, and who married Dievertje Jans, Oct. 27, 1650, and who in his Will, dated Feb. 14, 1670 (N. Y. Sur. Office, Liber; I., p. 116), mentions "my two sons, John and Cornelis" under age (dau. Elizabeth and Catharine), m. Elizabeth Aartse Van Wagenen, dau. of Aart Jacobsen Van Wagenen and Annetje Gerrits, and had issue: Johannes, b. 1678; m. (1) 1701, Marytje Swart; m. (2) Maria Wells; Diewertje, m. 1700, Gysbert Vandenberg; Aart, bap. Sept. 22, 1682; m. Pieternelle Viele, 1704; Antje, b. 1684; m. Mattys Mattysen; Geertje, b. 1687; m. Arie (Ariaan) VanVliet.

781

JACOMYNTJE⁵ VIELE, of Teunis,⁴ Pieter,³ Cornelis,² Volkert,¹
 bap. April 11, 1694; m. Cornelis Pootman, youngest son of
 Jan Pootman and Cornelia Bratt.

Children (Pootman):

- 811 Cornelia, bap. Nov. 14, 1713.
- 812 Teunis, bap. March 31, 1716; m. Rebecca Arentse
 Van Antwerpen (bap. Aug. 18, 1721) Oct. 20,
 1750. Lived at Glenville, near Schenectady,
 N. Y.
- 813 Elizabeth, bap. Dec. 30, 1717; m. Cornelis Groot,
 son of Simon Groot, Jr., and Gertruy Rinckhout,
 Sept. 7, 1739, in Albany.
- 814 Johannes, bap. March 18, 1720.
- 815 Lowys, bap. Dec. 1, 1722; m. Sara Arents Van
 Antwerpen, Dec. 6, 1746-7.
- 816 Maritie, bap. March 14, 1724; m. Johannes Van
 Vranken (b. Oct. 25, 1719, son of Claas Gerritse
 Van Vranken and Geertruy Quackenbos),
 Jan. 18, 1752.
- 817 Catalyntje, b. May 4, bap. May 5, 1726; m. Louis
 Cobes Clement (b. Nov. 30, 1725, son of Joseph
 Clement and Anna Peek), June 21, 1748.

- 818 Jacob, bap. July 6, 1729.
- 819 Margerietta, b. Jan. 13, bap. Jan. 30, 1732; m. Jacob Van Vranken (bap. Jan. 22, 1729, son of Claas Gerritsen Van Vranken and Geertruy Quackenbos), July 17, 1758.
- 820 Eva, b. Dec. 16, bap. Dec. 22, 1734.
- 821 Arent, bap. July 31, 1736; m. Clara (Catrina) Vedder (bap. April 3, 1743, dau. of Harmanus Vedder and Tryntje Heemstraat), April 18, 1763.
- 822 Gysbert, bap. June 28, 1741.

1730. Cornelis Pootman contributes 3 pons to the new church in Schenectady.

In 1661, Jan Pootman, then a lad of 16, was apprenticed by Jan Hendrickse Van Bael for three years to Philip Hendrickse Brouwer, in Schenectady, for his food and clothes. Jan Pootman signed his name to these indentures in a clear and beautiful hand (*His. of the Schenectady Patent*, p. 138). He married Cornelia, dau. of Arent Andriess Bratt and Catlyntje De Vos, dau. of Andriess De Vos, Deputy Director of Rensselaerwyck. Jan Pootman and his wife were victims of the Schenectady massacre of 1690. "Johannes Pootman killed and his wife killed and her scalp taken off." They left six small children, who were all alive in 1715, when their mother's share of her father's estate was given them (£101. 13. 4). Their descendants yet remain in Schenectady, spelling the name Putman (*His. of the Schenectady Patent*, pp. 137-8).

1683. John Pootman signed a letter petitioning for a minister for the Dutch church in Schenectady as one of the "Elders and Deacons" (*Eccl. Rec.*, vol. II, p. 863, 883).

1689-90. Johannes Pootman made Justice of the Peace by Gov. Leisler.

1690. "To Johannes Pootman's children 70 ells of Osenburg linen" (*Doc. His. N. Y.*, vol. I, p. 305).

The Will of Claes Janse Van Boekhoven (Jan. 11, 1698), third husband of Catlyntje De Vos, leaves all his estate to his step-children and their descendants; a sixth to "the children of Cornelia Bratt, formerly wife of Jan Pootman." (*His. Soc. Abt. of Wills*, vol. I, p. 85).

783

JANNETJE⁵ VIELE, of Louwis,⁴ Pieter,³ Cornelis,² Volkert,¹

bap. Oct. 26, 1698; m. Johannes Ouderkerk (bap. April 5, 1697, son of Isaac Ouderkerk of Kinderhook, 1709, and of Halfmoon, 1720, and Mayke Van Nes, m. May 3, 1696), May 15, 1720.

Children (Ouderkerk):

823 Mayke, bap. May 6, 1722; wit. Daniel and Dirkie Winne; m. Bastiaan Tymensen, July 7, 1743.

824 Maria, bap. May 31, 1724; wit. Lowys and Maria Viele.

825 Jacomintje, bap. Oct. 8, 1726; wit. Hugo Viele Jacomintje Viele.

Pearson in his *First Settlers of Albany Co.*, states (p. 85), that Johannes Ouderkerk, husband of Jannetje Viele, m. in 1735, Helena Fonda. This cannot be for Johannes and Jannetje Ouderkerk, in 1739, in Schaghticoke stand witness at baptism of child of Hugo Viele, brother of Jannetje.

Johannes Ouderkerk, son of Isaac, settled at Schaghticoke and d. there previous to 1751, when Herman Knickerbacker was chosen Deacon of the church there in place of "Johannes Ouderkerk Deceased."

The Johannes Ouderkerk who m. Helena Fonda was probably son of Abraham Ouderkerk and his first wife, Elizabeth Clute. He lived in Albany and was buried from the Dutch church there March 19, 1747.

1762. Peter Viele having made application to the corporation of the City of Albany for a parcel of woodland at Schaghticoke "this Board grants his request providing it is no detriment to the farm of the heirs of Johannes Ouderkerk, deceased." (Mun. Col., vol. I, p. 133.)

784

PIETER⁵ VIELE, of Louwis,⁴ Pieter,³ Cornelis,² Volkert,¹

bap. Nov. 3, 1700; m. Catrina Van Schaick (bap. Dec. 25, 1709, dau. of Gerrit Sybrantse Van Schaick and Sara Gowey, m. Oct. 23, 1705), June 23, 1728.

Children (baptized in Albany):

- +826 Louwys, bap. Jan. 22, 1729; wit. Louys Viele, Sara Van Schaick; m. Sara Storm, Nov. 8, 1778.
- +827 Sara, bap. Aug. 2, 1730; wit. Syb. Van Schaick, Jan Ouderkerk; m. Isaac Danielse Fort, July 7, 1751.
- 828 Maria, bap. June 4, 1732; wit. G. Van Schaick, Rebecca Goewey; m. Louis Hugose Viele, Sept. 27, 1756 (N. Y. Mar. by Lic.)

1742. Peter Viele and Hugus Viele are requested to pay their taxes in Schaghticoke.

1743. Peter Viele petitions the Albany authorities for more land at Schaghticoke.

Peter Viele removed to Stillwater.

1762. "This day sold to Pieter Viele a certain parcel of woodland scituate lying and being at Stillwater, on the East side of Hudson's river 62 acres, 2 rods in the County of Albany." (Mun. Col., vol. I, p. 135.) Sold by the City of Albany, Aug. 31, Nov. 12, 1762 (Albany Indexes).

785

TEUNIS⁵ VIELE, of Louwis,⁴ Pieter,³ Cornelis,² Volkert,¹

bap. Sept. 28, 1702, in Schenectady; m. Maria Fonda (bap. Jan. 7, 1700, dau. of Johannes Fonda and Marytje Loockermans, m. in Albany, Dec. 5, 1694), Oct. 12, 1724; Will of Teunis Viele, of Rensselaerwyck Manor, carpenter, dated May 6, 1747.

Children, baptized in Albany:

- +829 Louys, bap. Aug. 30, 1725; wit. Louys and Maria Viele; m. Annetje Quackenbos (bap. Jan. 8, 1735, dau. of Sybrant Quackenbos and Elizabeth Knickerbacker, m. Feb. 8, 1725).
- +830 Johannes, bap. Sept. 17, 1727; wit. Jan and Maria Fonda; m. Geesje Slingerland, Aug. 15, 1769.
- +831 Maria, bap. Feb. 1, 1730; wit. Johannes and Jannetje Ouderkerk; m. Hendrick Van der Werken, March 13, 1756.

- +832 Rebecca, bap. Oct. 30, 1732; wit. Jan Maasen, Catharina Fonda; m. Abraham Slingerland, Oct. 23, 1756 (N. Y. Marriages), Nov. 29, 1756 (Pearson).
- 833 Stephanus, bap. June 2, 1735; wit. Abr. and Elbertie Fonda; buried July 2, 1735, from Albany Dutch church.
- 834 Stephanus, bap. July 1, 1736; wit. Pieter and Lybetje Viele; bu. Oct. 4, 1736, from Albany Dutch church.
- +835 Jannetje, bap. Nov. 20, 1737; wit. Douwe and Aaltje Fonda; m. Johannes Sybrant Quackenbos (bap. May, 1729, son of Sybrant Quackenbos and Elizabeth Knickerbacker), Dec. 9, 1758.
- 836 Catharina, bap. Sept. 28, 1740; wit. Pieter and Maria Fonda.
1764. Catrina Viele hires a seat in the new pew in Dutch church in Albany.
- 837 Pieter, bap. Oct. 21, 1744; wit. Pieter and Catharina Vile; bu. July 8, 1746, from Dutch church in Albany.

1752. Maria, wife of Teunis Viele, has a sitting in the Dutch church in Albany.

1755. "Teunis Viele's account (£2. 3. 5d.) is allowed" (Mun. Col., vol. I, p. 94), by the Albany C. Council.

1759. Teunis Viele collects from the city of Albany £5 4s. 6d.

1779 (Oct. 21). Teunis Viele's Will (dated May 6, 1747) is proved. Real and personal estate. Mentions wife Maritie, and the following children: Louis, Johannes, Maria, Rebecca, Jannetje and Catherine (Albany Co. Rec. of Wills I, Part II, p. 25).

Teunis Viele, Commissioner in partition of Schaghticoke Patent (Patent 116), 107:5 a. Schaghticoke Patent (Albany Indexes).

786

HUGUS⁵ VIELE, of Louwis,⁴ Pieter,³ Cornelis,² Volkert,¹

bap. Feb. 25, 1705; m. (1) in Albany, Catharina Van Woert (bap. Dec. 24, 1704, dau. of Jacob Teunise Van Woert and

his second wife Anna Loockermans), Feb. 13, 1728. She was buried from the Dutch church in Albany, Oct. 17, 1746; m. (2) Elizabeth Van Vechten, widow, Sept. 17, 1752.

Children:

- 838 Lodevicus, bap. April 20, 1729; wit. Louys and Maria Viele; m. Maria Viele (bap. June 4, 1732, dau. of Pieter Viele and Catrina Van Schaick), Sept. 27, 1756.
1764. Joined the church at Schaghticoke.
1792 (May 2). Lewis H. Viele and seven others formed the church (Dutch Reformed) at Buskirk's Bridge, N. Y. He was one of the two first Elders and on June 18 was made President of the Consistory.
- 839 Jacob, bap. Aug. 2, 1730; wit. P. and Arriaantje Van Woert; m. Maria — (members of church Schaghticoke, 1753). A Jacob Viele m. Catrina Coddington, Nov. 10, 1757 (Pearson).
- 840 Maria, bap. May 27, 1733; wit. Joh. and Jannetje Ouderkerk.
841. Stephanus, bap. Oct. 26, 1735; wit. P. and Cath. Viele.
- +842 Maria, bap. May 14, 1737; wit. Isaac and Jake-myntie Fort; m. Johannes N. Groesbeck, July 28, 1755.
- +843 Anna, bap. Feb. 17, 1739; wit. Johannes and Jannetje Ouderkerk; m. Franz Winne, Jr., Dec. 21, 1758.
- +844 Sara, bap. Feb. 14, 1742; wit. Andries and Zara Gardenier; m. Baltus Van Benthuyzen for his first wife.
- +845 Pieter, bap. Jan. 12, 1745-6; wit. Johan Lodewyk Schrattal, Catharina Van Woert; m. Elizabeth Fonda.

1738. Land sold to Hugh Viele on Tamhannick Creek (Mun. An., vol. X, p. 77).

1749. Elizabeth Van Vechten (now Viele) has a sitting in the Dutch church in Albany.

1755. Hugus Viele and Johannes Knickerbacker appear before the Albany Council with regard to rent.

1762. Hugus Viele and Jacob Viele dispute over land.

1766. Deed of land to Hugus Viele of about 40 acres (all ref. from Mun. Collections).

1748. "Unto Hugo Viele for transporting troops and stores to Saraghtogo in June, 1746, £1, 16s" (the same to Herman Knickerbacker). Col. Laws of N. Y., vol. III, p. 707.

787

JACOMYNTJE⁵ VIELE, of Louwis,⁴ Pieter,³ Cornelis,² Volkert,¹

bap. Nov. 9, 1707; m. Isaac Fort (bap. Sept. 3, 1699, son of Jan Fort (La Ford) and Margaret Rinckhout). Isaac Fort was buried from Dutch church in Albany, Oct. 25, 1755.

Children (Fort):

846 Margarietta, bap. in Schenectady, Feb. 13, 1732.

847 Maria, bap. Jan. 8, 1735, in Albany; wit. Thunis and Maria Viele.

848 Johannes, bap. in Albany, Oct. 16, 1736; wit. Johannes and Jacomintje Fort; m. Elizabeth Quokenbass, May 10, 1762. (N. Y. Mar.)

849 Maria, bap. in Albany, May 13, 1739; wit. Theunis and Marytje Viele; m. (perhaps) Petrus Beneven, Oct. 2, 1759. (N. Y. Mar.) (Bennet)

1715. Isaac Fort a member of Albany County Militia (Capt. Jacobus Van Schoonhoven's Co.).

John Isaac Fort an enlisted man in the Revolution (Col. Johannes Knickerbacker's Reg.)

788

ISAAC⁵ VIELE, of Louwis,⁴ Pieter,³ Cornelis,² Volkert,¹

bap. April 28, 1710, in Albany; m. Hendrickje Oothout (bap. Dec. 15, 1706, dau. of Ariaan (Ary) Oothout and Lammertje Lockermans, m. Nov. 3, 1700), Aug. 5, 1736.

Children, baptized in Albany:

- 850 Maria, bap. July 3, 1737; wit. Louwis and Maria Viele.
- 851 Lammetje (Lammertje), bap. Jan. 23, 1740; wit. Ary and Lammetje Oothout.
- 852 Ludovicus Biblicus Jacobus, bap. April 1, 1743; wit. Peter and Cath. Viele; buried from Dutch church in Albany, Jan. 8, 1744. "Isaac Frelin's little (infant) son."

1742. Isaac Viele, Freeholder in Manor of Rensselaerwyck.

1747. Land of Isaac Fiele in Manor of Rensselaerwyck referred to in Will of Stephen Van Rensselaer (His. Soc. Abt. of Wills, vol. IV, p. 144).

1744 (June 19), Isaac Frelin buries another child (Dutch church in Albany).

790

ABRAHAM⁵ VIELE, of Louwis,⁴ Pieter,³ Cornelis,² Volkert,¹

bapt. Sept. 26, 1715, in Albany; m. Francyntje Fort (bap. Jan. 10, 1719, dau. of Abraham Fort and Anna Barbar Clute), Jan. 22, 1738-9, in Albany; bu. from Dutch church in Albany, June 28, 1746.

Children:

- 853 Johannes, bap. in Albany, Jan. 12, 1745-6; wit. Jacob and Eva Viele.

1750. Francintje Viele is witness in Kingston to baptism of child, Abraham, son of Abraham Fort and Rebecca Ostrander.

Abraham Viele, Commissioner in partition of Schaghticoke (Patent 124) 106a; also 13a Schaghticoke Patents (Albany Indexes).

Nicholas Viele, who has a child named Abraham Viele, bap. at Schaghticoke, April 3, 1770; wit. — Groesbeck, may belong here. Nicholas Viele and Martha Rogers are m. July 20, 1760. (N. Y. Mar.)

791

JACOB⁵ VIELE, of Louwis,⁴ Pieter,³ Cornelis,² Volkert,¹

bap. June 21, 1719, in Albany; m. Eva Fort (La Ford) (bap. Jan. 25, 1724, dau. of Abraham Fort and Anna Barbar Clute), July 4, 1741-2 (with banns), in Dutch church in Albany; Will dated July 13, 1797.

Children, baptized in Albany, save the first and last:

- +854 Ludovicus, bap. Oct. 17, 1742, in Schenectady; m. Eva (Effie) Toll, Nov. 17, 1766; d. Dec. 27, 1800.
- +855 Abraham, b. Aug. 16, bap. Aug. 25, 1745; wit. Abraham Fort and Anna Barbar Knoet; m. Annetje Knickerbacker, April 5, 1771, at Schaghticoke, N. Y. Lic. dated Sept. 10, 1770.
- +856 Maria, bap. July 12, 1750; m. Jesse Toll.
- +857 Stephanus, bap. Aug. 3, 1753; m. Sarah Toll, Sept. 14, 1773.
- +858 Annetje, bap. May 27, 1756; m. Gerrit Winne, Sept. 14, 1773.
- +859 Johannes, bap. June 24, 1759; m. Catrina Groesbeck, June 26, 1779.
- +860 Sara, b. and bap. in Schaghticoke, June 18, 1764; wit. John Knickerbacker, Rebecca Fonda; m. Willem Groesbeck, Jan. 24, 1784.

Jacob Viele, the youngest son of Louwis Viele of Schaghticoke, seems to have been, with the exception of Hugus, the only one of his sons who settled there; Pieter settled in Stillwater, Teunis in Rensselaerwyck Manor, Isaac and Abraham, neither of whom appears to have lived long, settled also in Rensselaerwyck Manor. Jacob seems to have prospered and to have left all of his sons and daughters well off. He took up a large tract of land (460 acres) in the Saratoga Patent, which is still in great part owned by his descendants. He gave his daughter Sara's husband a farm in Schaghticoke. His eldest son, Ludovicus, settled in Valley Falls, and as his father left him comparatively little in his will, it is to be supposed that he helped him previously to settle comfortably.

In 1772, Jacob Viele was the Elder of the Dutch church at Schaghticoke.

In 1768, Jacob Viele witnessed the will of Herman Knickerbacker.

In 1762, the Albany Council regulate disposal of land over which Jacob and Hugus Viele disagree.

In 1773, the Albany Council allow Jacob Viele to cut logs on the land of the Corporation at so much a piece.

Jacob Viele and his four sons were soldiers in the Revolution. Jacob was in the 5th Regiment, Albany Militia.

In 1781, Eva Fort stood with her husband, Jacob Viele, witness at the baptism of her grandson, Jacob, son of Johannes Viele (Schaghticoke church records), which controverts the suggestion of Pearson that this was the Jacob Viele who married, in 1757, Catrina Coddington.

WILL OF JACOB VIELE:

"In the name of God, I, Jacob Viele of the town of Schaghtakock, County of Rensselaer, considering the uncertainty of human life and being of sound and perfect mind and memory (blessed be God for the same), do make and publish this my last will and testament in manner and form following: that is to say—First, I give and bequeath unto my eldest son, Lodevicus, three pounds as his birthright. I give and bequeath unto Jacob the eldest son of my son Stephen to his heirs and assigns forever the lot of land or farm whereon my son Stephen now lives, in the town and county of Saratoga, with this express condition that the said Jacob shall decently maintain his father and mother during their lifetime or if on the death of one of them, the other shall remarry, he or she shall then be excluded from any further maintenance from the said Jacob, and further if it so happen that through disappointment or otherwise, his father or mother or either of them on the death of one, should withdraw from the said Jacob elsewhere then the said Jacob shall pay yearly unto them or on the death of one, to the survivor of them, the sum of twelve pounds during their (his or her) lifetime or widowhood.

"I also give and bequeath unto all the rest of the children of my son Stephen my young negro man named Joe, and their heirs

and assigns forever, after the death of their father Stephen to which time it is my will the said negro man shall live with Jacob and then share and share alike, only Jacob excepted.

"I also give and bequeath unto my son Johannis and to his heirs and assigns two-thirds of that lot of land in the County of Saratoga known and distinguished in a map as farm No. 3, in great lot No. 26 for which said lot of land he shall pay the sum of one hundred pounds lawful money of the State of New York unto my legatees hereafter named in two different payments (that is one half, or fifty pounds in two years after my decease and the other fifty pounds in four years after my decease).

"To my son Lodevicus the sum of ten pounds in two years after my decease and the farther sum of ten pounds in four years and to his heirs and assigns, and the farther sum of ten pounds after my decease and ten pounds in four years after my decease to my son Abraham and to his heirs and assigns. Also to my daughter Maria and her heirs and assigns the sum of ten pounds in two years and the farther sum of ten pounds in four years after my decease.

"Lastly to the heirs of my daughter Annatic deceased and their assigns the sum of twenty pounds in two years and the further sum of twenty pounds in four years after my decease to be equally divided among them share and share alike.

"I also give and bequeath unto my son Lodevicus and to his heirs and assigns my negro wench, young Bett. I also give and bequeath unto my son Abraham and to his heirs and assigns my negro wench Em. I also give & bequeath unto my daughter Maria and to her heirs and assigns my negro wench Dean with all her children, except her oldest son Tom who I give unto my grandson Jacob Toll and to his heirs and assigns. I also give and bequeath to the heirs and assigns of my daughter Annetie my young negro wench Dean share and share alike—I also give and bequeath unto my daughter Sarah and to her heirs and assigns my negro wench Sue with her children. I also give and bequeath unto my son Johannis and to his heirs and assigns my negro man Tom and negro boy Dick; also three horses out of my stock such as he shall chuse and a plough, harrow, waggon and slay with its tackling, and the remainder of my stock to be divided among all my children share and share alike: and my

household furniture I order to be divided among all my children share alike, Except my Linnen such as Sheets and Pillow Cases to be divided among my daughters share alike. I order that my daughter Sarah shall have the remainder of her outset such as my other daughters have had to be given by all my heirs above mentioned in equal proportion which I order my executors who I shall hereafter name to see it done, and I do order all my close and wearing apparel to be divided among my four sons share alike and I do order and it is my will that my negro man Tim and my old negro wench Bet may chuse with which of my children they wish to live and the one they chuse to live with shall pay what they may reasonably judge to be worth and the same shall be paid by him or her to all my children share alike.

"I do also order that my just debts and funeral charges shall be paid by all my heirs above mentioned each their equal proportion and I also order all the debts owing to me to be collected by my executors and the same to be divided among all my children share alike, except my daughter Sarah who is to have no share of my outstanding debts for reason of her part being already given in the sale of my farm to her husband and—Lastly I do appoint and ordain my two sons Lodevicus and Johannis and Jacob Yates Executors of this my last Will and Testament. In Witness thereof I have hereunto set my hand and seal this thirteenth day of July one thousand seven hundred and ninety-seven.

JACOB VIELE."

Eva Fort, wife of Jacob Viele, was the daughter of Abraham Fort "of Schaagkooke" and Anna Barbar Clute (Cloet). Abraham Fort was the son of Jan Fort and Margrieta Rinckhout, and Anna Barbar Clute the daughter of Frederick Clute and Francyntje Du Mond. As it may be of interest to Eva Fort's descendants, a sketch of the American ancestors of these four persons is added. Jan La Ford (Fort), the father of Abraham Fort has for an alias "Libertic;" he is first heard of in New Amsterdam, then in Kingston (where he is called Jean and seems identified with French people), and finally in Niskayuna, where he died (see will) in 1707. He was most likely a Huguenot. He married Margrieta Rinckhout.

Jan Rinckhout, father of Margrieta was from Pommeren; he and his brother, Daniel, were the early bakers of Albany and in 1670 by his second wife, Elizabeth Drinkvelt, he leased his house in Albany to Anthony Lespinard "with the privilege of baking for Christians and savages," and retired to Schenectady. He had three daughters and one son (Margrieta, Elizabeth, Geertruy and Jurrian), all the children of his first wife, Eva Jurriaan, who is last heard of in 1668. An old paper dated 1734 has lately come into the possession of the compiler which proves that these four named above were the children of Jan Rinckhout. This document is an agreement between Margrieta Rinckhout Fort and her sons Jan and Abraham, to give the latter a share in some property of his grandfather's, which was being withheld by Carel Hansen Toll, husband of Elizabeth Rinckhout. This paper is entitled "Bond from Margrieta Fort and Jan Fort her Eldest son, to Abraham Fort," and is dated Albany, 19th October, 1734. Its contents in part reads thus: "Whereas Geertruy Groot, widow of Simon Groot, deceased and the abovenamed Margrieta Fort, heirs to their father, Jan Rinckhout, deceased, and to their brother, Jurrian Rinckhout, deceased, have now prepared a bill to be filed against Karell Hansen Toll and Elizabeth his wife in the Court of Exchequer at New York in order to be supeaned to give their true information upon oath relating to a parcell of Clear Land as also to a Parcell of Wood Land adjoining thereto at Malwyck in the county of Albany belonging to the said Geertruy, Margrieta and Elizabeth their sister now in possession of the said Karell Hansen etc." To this paper Margrieta and Jan put their marks. The handwriting is as distinct as though it were written yesterday.

In 1715 Abraham Fort was a member of Capt. Jacobus Van Schoonhoven's Co. of Militia.

In 1745 Abraham Fort assisted in repairing the fort at Saratoga, and in 1748 the following claim is allowed: "Unto Abraham Fort for work done in rebuilding the same fort (Saratoga) in 1745 and supplying provisions for the garrison there £11, 2s." (Col. Laws of N. Y., vol. III, p. 709.) In the same volume will be found the account of monies due the estates of Capt. Jan Fort and his son Abraham J. Fort, who

were both taken prisoners by the French to Quebec and there Abraham J. Fort died in 1745. This statement is made as this Abraham Fort has been confused with his nephew. It is not known when Abraham Fort "of Schaghticoke" died but it was previous to 1761.

Frederick Clute was the son of Jacob Clute and nephew of Captain Jan Clute, and is first heard of in Esopus, where about 1693 he married Francyntie Du Mond. Captain Jan Clute made his nephew who was his namesake, his heir, but Frederick and Jan Clute are brothers, sons of Jacob Clute, who probably never came from the "Nieu Roy in the District of the Mark" which Capt. Jan Clute's will gives as the family home. This appears to be in Neuremburg, Holland. In this will he speaks of his brother Jacob, and both Jan and Frederick Clute name their eldest sons Jacob. About 1703, Frederick Clute settled at Niskayuna on land purchased from Jan Clute. Anna Barbar Clute was bap. in Kingston in 1695.

Walrandt Du Mond came to this country as an Edelborst (cadet) in the employ of the West India Co. The first mention I find of him is on June 29, 1661, when he signs a paper in the interests of the West India Co. "Woallerand du Mont" (Mun. Col., vol. IV, p. 370). He settled at Kingston and married there Margriet Hendricks. "Jan. 13, 1664, Wallerandt Du Mond j. m. of Coomes in Vlaenders 8 miles n. of Lille. Cadet of the Hon. West India Co. of the Hon. Lord Director (Stuyvesant) and Margriet Hendricks of Wye, near Swol (in the Province of Overyssel, Holland), widow of Jan Arentsen, both resid. here. First publication of banns Dec. 30, 1663; second, Jan. 6; third, Jan. 13, 1664" (Hoe's *Kingston Mar.*, p. 501). Margriet's first husband, Jan Arentsen Van Putten, was the blacksmith of Esopus and he was murdered on June 7, 1663, at his own door, by the French and their Indians who had attacked the town. His father, Aert Teunise Van Putten, had also been murdered by the Indians in Pavonia, N. Y., in 1643 (Riker's *His. of Harlem*, p. 147). At the time his wife and little daughter, Anetje, were just returning from Holland, and it is said that in her trouble Walrandt Du Mond "solaced and comforted Margriet Hendricks in the best and most effectual manner he could by giving her in his own person the shield and protection

of a second husband." There are in Schoonmaker's *His. of Kingston* some traditions related concerning this marriage, but some of the facts must be disputed. Walrandt Du Mond was "a prominent Walloon of the early days of Esopus" and held many positions of trust. In 1665, he makes some curious purchases at an auction. "Two hearth irons, one chain pot-hook, 33 wooden combs and 17 mirrors made by the Indians (Wilden spiegelte)."

In 1666 his name is entered as a church member, and in 1678 he and his wife are again entered on the Kingston church register.

In 1668-9 he was nominated for Schepen and appointed.

In 1672 he was sergeant of the local militia of Ulster Co. (Hol. Soc. Year Book, 1897, p. 121).

In 1667 a complaint against Capt. Brodhead says: "It happened upon New Year's Day that Walran Du Mont having some neighbors and friends to eat with him in his house, Capt. Brodhead treated the said Walran very badly and not being satisfied took the wife of Harmon Hendrics from thence to prison in the Guarde" (Rep. N. Y. S. His., 1896, vol. I, p. 192).

In 1669 Walrandt Du Mond had granted him by the Crown 8 acres of land at Kingston (the same, p. 286).

In 1693 Walrandt Du Mond was a Trustee of the Town of Kingston (Inc. 1688).

In 1699 Walrandt Du Mond made his Will and in it leaves his farm to his three sons: "My will is that my farm shall go to my three sons, not to be sold to a stranger or alienated, but retain the name of Dumond for all time." To his daughter, Francyntie, wife of Frederick Clute, he leaves £100; to his other daughters the same. To his step-daughter, Annetje Van Putten, wife of Hendrick Kip, £25. On June 23, 1713, he made a codicil to this Will. "Myn huysvrouw Grietje" is made executrix. The Will is written in Dutch (Anjou's Ulster Co. Wills, vol. I, pp. 87-88).

It will be observed what a strong strain of French blood, Walloon and Huguenot, were in the veins of Jacob Viele and Eva Fort.

826

LOWYS P.⁶ VIELE, of Pieter,⁵ Louwis,⁴ Pieter,³ Cornelis,² Volkert,¹

bap. Jan. 22, 1729; m. Sara Storm (bap. Nov., 1747, at Tarrytown, N. Y., dau. of David Storm and Catharine Lent), Nov. 8, 1778.

Children, baptized at Schaghticoke, N. Y.:

861 Catrina, bap. Aug. 24, 1779; wit. David Storm and Catrina Viele.

862 Peter, bap. Aug. 30, 1781; wit. Peter Viele, Elizabeth Fonda.

863 Maria, bap. Nov. 4, 1783; wit. Isaac Storm and Maria Fort.

864 Sara, bap. Jan. 5, 1786; wit. Jan Viele and Geesje Slingerland.

865 Hester, b. Oct. 25, bap. Nov. 22, 1788; wit. Isaac Storm, Hester Storm.

+866 David, b. June 6, bap. June 25, 1791; wit. David Storm, Cody Rody; m. Maria Grant, Oct. 28, 1821; d. 1868, at Schaghticoke, N. Y. Maria b. 1801; d. 1894.

1809. David and Hester Viele sell land in Albany (Albany Indexes).

827

SARA⁶ VIELE, of Pieter,⁵ Louwis,⁴ Pieter,³ Cornelis,² Volkert,¹

bap. Aug. 2, 1730; m. Isaac Fort (bap. June 28, 1724, son of Daniel Fort and Geritje Vandenburg, m. Oct. 23, 1709), July 7, 1751.

Children (Fort), first two and last four baptized at Schaghticoke:

866a Daniel, bap. June 2, 1752; wit. Daniel Fort and Gerritje Fort.

867 Peter, bap. Aug. 28, 1753; wit. Pieter Viele and C. Van Schaick.

- 868 Gerritje, bap. May 29, 1757.
 869 Louis, bap. May 6, 1759 (Lewis Fort in Col. John Knickerbacker's Regiment, the 14th Albany, during the Revolution).
 870 Johannes, bap. Sept. 6, 1761 (John Isaac Fort in the 14th Albany Regiment during the Revolution).
 871 Gerrit, b. Oct. 4, bap. Nov. 2, 1763; wit. Gerrit Fort, Cath. Van Aalsten.
 872 Sara, b. and bap. June 8, 1764; wit. Johannes Knickerbacker and Rebecca Fonda.
 873 Jacob, b. May 4, bap. June 8, 1766; wit. Jacob Viele, Eva Fort.
 874 Gerritje, bap. May 7, 1768; wit. Jacob Viele, Eva Fort.
 875 Maria, bap. Sept. 19, 1770; wit. Lewis P. Viele, Annetje Viele.

An Isaac Fort served in the navy (in the line) during the Revolution (Robert's *N. Y. in the Revolution*, p. 66).

Prof. Pearson assigns Sara Viele "of Stillwater" as the second wife of Isaac Janse Fort, but her husband is Isaac Danielse Fort. Isaac Janse Fort was buried from the Dutch church in Albany, Oct. 25, 1755.

829

LEWIS⁶ VIELE, of Teunis,⁵ Louwis,⁴ Pieter,³ Cornelis,² Volkert,¹
 bap. Aug. 30, 1725; m. Annetje Quackenbos (bap. June 13, 1735, dau. of Sybrant Quackenbos and Elizabeth Knickerbacker, m. Feb. 8, 1725).

Children, first four baptized in Albany, last four in Schaghticoke:

- +876 Maria, bap. Feb. 24, 1754; wit. Teunis and Maria Viele; m. Benjamin de Witt.
 +877 Elizabeth, bap. Jan. 30, 1757; wit. Sybrant and Elizabeth Quackenbos; m. Simon Van Antwerp.
 878 Teunis, bap. Aug. 5, 1759; wit. John and Catharina Viele; d. y.

- +879 Teunis, bap. Jan. 26, 1762; wit. Teunis and Catharina Viele; m. (1) probably Cornelia Kip, Oct. 31, 1789; m. (2) Maria Groesbeck.
- 880 Sybrant, b. Sept. 1, bap. Oct. 2, 1764; wit. John Sybrant Quackenbos and Jannetje Viele; m. Lena Novelle. (Cyprian (Sybrant) Velie served in the 14th Albany Regiment in the Revolution.)
- +881 Stephanus, bap. Feb. 3, 1767; wit. John Viele and Geesje Slingerland; m. (1) Jannetje Williams, Oct. 27, 1791; probably m. (2) Mary (Polly) Abbott, Jan. 23, 1800.
- +882 Johannes, bap. April 3, 1771; wit. Hermen Quackenbos and Judith Mabe (Morrill); m. Elizabeth (Betsy) Woodworth, Oct. 20, 1793.
- 883 Catharina, bap. Jan. 31, 1774; wit. Lewis P. and Catharina Viele.

Lewis Viele served in the 14th Albany Regiment in the Revolution. (This may be Lewis P., but the fact that young Sybrant enlisted would indicate that he went with his father.)

1766. Lewis Teunis Viele takes up 22 acres of land at Schaghticoke.

1770. Land sold on Tamhannick Creek bound south by land of Lewis Viele.

1793. Lewis Viele Deacon of the Dutch church at Schaghticoke.

He was called "Boss Viele"—a Dutch term indicating a decided and forceful character.

Annetje Quackenbos is remembered in the will of her cousin Neeltje Knickerbacker in 1775: "To Annetje, wife of Lewis T. Viele, £15." She also receives in 1772 a legacy from her cousin Herman Knickerbacker: "I leave to my cousin Hannah, wife of Louis Viley, six tablespoons." Neeltje and Herman were her godparents—they were brother and sister.

830

JOHANNES⁶ VIELE, of Teunis,⁵ Louwis,⁴ Pieter,³ Cornelis,² Volkert,¹ bap. Sept. 17, 1727; m. Geesje Slingerland (bap. Sept. 12, 1736, dau. of Teunis Arentse Slingerland and Cornelia Kip,

his second wife, m. July 5, 1724), Aug. 15, 1759. (Cornelia, dau. of Abraham Kip and Geesje Vander Heyden.)

First children baptized in Albany, after 1769 in Schaghticoke:

- +884 Cornelia, bap. March 15, 1761; m. Hendrick Van Schoonhoven, Jan. 12, 1786.
- 885 Teunis, bap. Sept. 15, 1762; d. y.
- 886 Maria, bap. Jan. 21, 1764; d. y.
- +887 Teunis, b. Sept. 19, 1765; m. Barbara Ostrander.
- +888 Maria, b. Dec. 1, 1769; m. Peter Isaac Fort, Oct. 1, 1790.
- +889 Annetje, bap. Sept. 7, 1771; wit. Ignas Kip and Annetje Kip; m. Jacob Shell.
- +890 Lewis, bap. May 5, 1775; wit. Lewis Viele and Annetje Quackenbos; m. Geertruy Van Acker.
- +891 Hester, bap. Jan. 4, 1778; wit. Aaron Slingerland, Elizabeth Giles; m. Benjamin Van Zandt, Dec. 9, 1797.

1753 (July 4). "To John Viele, Abraham Fonda and others for attending the Indian Interpreter 18½ days with their horses to Cayuga Castle by order of Col. Schuyler in the year 1745, the sum of £5 11s. to each of them respectively" (Col. Laws of N. Y., vol. III, p. 920).

John T. Viele in the Albany County Militia in the Revolution.

1764. Geesje, wife of John Viele, has a sitting in the Dutch church in Albany (Mun. Col., vol. I, p. 68).

831

MARIA⁶ VIELE, of Teunis,⁵ Louwis,⁴ Pieter,³ Cornelis,² Volkert,¹ bap. Feb. 1, 1730; m. Hendrick Van der Werken (bap. Oct. 30, 1720; son of Johannes Roeliffse Van der Werken and Margrietta Baart, m. Jan. 8, 1715), March 13, 1756.

Children (Van der Werken), baptized in Albany:

- 892 Margarita, bap. July 17, 1757.
- 893 Johanna, geboren den letsten Aug., 1762.

- 894 Johannes, b. Sept. 6, 1764; m. Catharina Slingerland (his cousin), Feb. 6, 1786.
 895 Teunis, b. Sept. 2, 1767.
 896 Hendrick, b. Oct. 11, 1772.

Roeliff Gerritse Vander Werken, grandfather of Hendrick settled on a farm at "Halve Maan" on "Cahoos Island," above the 4th fork of the Mohawk river as early as 1677.

832

REBECCA⁶ VIELE, of Teunis,⁵ Louwis,⁴ Pieter,³ Cornelis,² Volkert,¹

bap. Oct. 30, 1732; m. Abraham Slingerland (bap. Nov. 29, 1730, son of Teunis Arentse Slingerland and his second wife, Cornelia Kip, m. July 5, 1724), Dec. 4, 1756. Will dated Jan. 22, 1792; proved Sept. 17, 1792; called of "Watervliet."

Children (Slingerland):

- 897 Teunis, bap. Oct. 2, 1757; m. (1) Margarita Hansen, April 18, 1779; m. (2) Marytje Malice (Neulie), 1791.
 898 Petrus, bap. March 4, 1760; m. (1) Maria Vander Veer; m. (2) Martje Vander Werken, Jan. 2, 1785; m. (3) Mary Waldron about 1789 (Pearson).
 899 Abraham, bap. Sept. 13, 1762; m. Sara Schoonmaker (bap. Oct. 9, 1773, dau. of Jan Schoonmaker and Aaltje Burnhans), March 18, 1790, at Albany.
 900 Catharina, bap. May 10, 1765; m. Johannes H. Vander Werken (her cousin), Feb. 12, 1786.
 901 Cornelia, bap. Aug. 28, 1769.
 902 Maria, bap. Sept. 15, 1769; m. probably Gerret Van Wie, Jan. 10, 1790.
 903 Albert, bap. Dec. 24, 1773.
 904 Stephanus, bap. Oct. 23, 1775.

Abraham Slingerland of the County of Albany, Colony of Rensselaerwyck, Yeoman, made his Will July 19, 1784, and in it

mentioned his wife, Rebecca, and seven children; daughters being yet unmarried. Confirmed Feb. 17, 1786 (His. Soc. Abt. of Wills, vol. XIII, p. 284).

1762. Rebecca, wife of Abraham Slingerland, has a sitting (No. 41) in the Dutch church at Albany.

835

JANNETJE⁶ VIELE, of Teunis,⁵ Louwis,⁴ Pieter,³ Cornelis,² Volkert,¹

bap. Nov. 20, 1737; m. Johannes Sybrantse Quackenbos (bap. May, 1729, son of Sybrant Quackenbos and Elizabeth Knickerbocker, m. Feb. 8, 1725), Dec. 9, 1758, in Albany.

Children (Quackenbos), half the children baptized in Albany, half in Schaghticoke:

- 905 Elizabeth, bap. July 1, 1759; wit. Seybrant Quackenbos and Neeltje De Foreest; m. William Dedey (ch., John Quackenbos, b. Oct. 9, bap. 26; wit. John S. Quackenbos, Jane Viele).
- 906 Teunis, bap. Oct. 25, 1761; wit. Teunis and Catharina Viele; m. Maria —.
- 907 Maria, bap. Oct. 31, 1763; wit. Louis Viele and Annetje Quackenbos.
- 908 Catharine, bap. Sept. 23, 1765; wit. John Fort and Elizabeth Fort.
- 909 Rebecca, bap. Nov. 20, 1767; wit. Abraham and Rebecca Slingerland; m. Andries Huycker.
- 910 Annetje, bap. Nov. 1, 1769; wit. Adrian and Folkje Qwakkenbusch; m. Volkert S. Veeder.
- 911 Sybrand, bap. Nov. 17, 1771; wit. Wouter and Elizabeth Knickerbocker.
- 912 Peter, bap. June 30, 1775; wit. John T. and Geesje Viele.
- 913 Adriaan, bap. March 1, 1778; wit. Johs. Knickerbocker and Elizabeth Winne. Twin.
- 914 Lewis, bap. March 1, 1778; wit. Lewis Viele and Annetje Quackenbos. Twin.

"John, son of Sybrant Quackenbos, married Jane Viele and settled on a farm in Cambridge, a mile below Buskirk's Bridge."

1792 (May 2). John S. Quackenbos was one of seven men who organized the church (Dutch) at Tioshoke (Buskirk's Bridge), and was chosen one of the two first Deacons of the same.

842

MARIA⁶ VIELE, of Hugus,⁵ Louwis,⁴ Pieter,³ Cornelis,² Volkert,¹ bap. March 14, 1737; m. Johannes N. Groesbeck (bap. Feb. 18, 1735, son of Nicholas Groesbeck of Schaghticoke, and his second wife, Agnietie de Wandelaer (dau. of Johannes de Wandelaer and Lisbet Gansevoort), July 28, 1755.

Children (Groesbeck), baptized either in Schaghticoke or Albany:

- 915 Catharina, bap. Dec. 21, 1755; m. Johannes J. Viele (her cousin), June 26, 1779.
- 916 Hugo, bap. Dec. 13, 1762; m. Maria Yates.
- 917 William, bap. June 23, 1764; m. Sara Viele, dau. of Jacob Viele, Jan. 24, 1784.
- 918 Herman, bap. Sept. 28, 1765; wit. Herman Groesbeck, Maria Bennaway; m. Margarietta Kip, bap. Oct. 27, 1772, dau. of Deacon Ignas Kip and Anna Van Vechten. (Ch., Ignas, bap. Aug. 24, 1794.)
- 919 Ludovicus, bap. Oct. 12, 1768.
- 920 Jacob, bap. June 10, 1771.
- 921 Wouter, bap. Oct. 11, 1774; wit. Wouter Groesbeck, Alida Quackenbos. Alive 1808.
- 922 Pieter, bap. Feb. 16, 1778; wit. Pieter Viele and Elizabeth Fonda.

On June 22, 1761, the Common Council of Albany granted to Johannes N. Groesbeck "a piece of land lying at Schaghticoke, commonly called and known as the Indian land or island lying between the land of Daniel Fort, dec'd., and the land of the heirs of Abraham and Isaac Fort, dec'd., for and in consideration of the sum of £430, current money of New York and a

reserve of 30 skipple of good winter wheat to be paid yearly and every year forever." This upon the condition that Johannes N. Groesbeck "is to satisfy the Indians who have a lawful claim on the land."

In Sept., 1761, John N. Groesbeck produces Indian Deed, which he leaves with the Board. On Nov. 3, of this same year (1761), John N. Groesbeck and Harne Groesbeck have a further grant of land at Schaghticoke containing 31 acres.

Nicholas Groesbeck was the son of Willem Groesbeck and Geertruy Schuyler, and grandson of Nicholas (Claas) Jacobse Groesbeck, alias from Rotterdam, who was in Beverwyck in 1662.

Johannes De Wandelaer (1) was a trader from Leyden, who m. Sarah Schepmoes of New Amsterdam, March 17, 1672; in 1690 he was Deacon of the church in Albany, and in 1693 a Freeman of New York City. Johannes De Wanderlaer, Jr., m. Lisbet Gansevoort and settled in Schaghticoke in 1709 (*Genealogies of the First Settlers of Albany*, Pearson).

843

ANNEKE⁶ VIELE, of Hugus,⁵ Louwis,⁴ Pieter,³ Cornelis,² Volkert,¹ bap. Feb. 17, 1739; m. Franz Winne, Jr. (bap. Sept. 22, 1734, son of Killian Winne and his second wife, Rebecca Fonda, m. June 16, 1730), Dec. 2, 1758.

Children (Winne), all baptized in Albany save the ninth:

- 923 Killian, bap. Oct. 15, 1758-9; m. Maria Perry (Perny), (ch., Franz and Anneke).
- 924 Catharina, b. Feb. 28, 1762; m. Johannes Symonse Vedder before 1787.
- 925 Hugo, b. Sept. 26, 1764; m. Annetie Clute (ch., Franz, bap. July 30, 1794).
- 926 Pieter, b. Sept. 17, 1766.
- 927 Rebecca, b. Oct. 16, 1768.
- 928 Maria, b. Feb. 6, 1771.
- 929 Rachel, b. July 27, 1773.
- 930 Jacob Viele, b. Oct. 10, 1775; m. Nelltje Van Petten, Feb. 15, 1797.

- 931 Douv, bap. July 29, 1777, at Schaghticoke; wit. Daniel Winne, Jannetje Banker.
- 932 Stephanus, b. Jan. 19, 1779.

1766. Anneke, wife of Franz K. Winne, has seat No. 5, in Dutch church in Albany.

1763. Franz Winne, Jr., takes up land in Albany (Albany Indexes, p. 1646).

1763. Franz Winne, Jr., bought a lot on a hill called Woutenburg on the north side of Fox's Creek in the city of Albany (Mun. Col., vol. I, p. 142).

1781. Franz Winne, Jr., petitions the Common Council for land at Tyconderoga in Tyron Co. (Mun. Col., vol. I, p. 320), owned by the city of Albany.

Franz Winne, Jr., served in the 1st Regiment, Albany Militia, in the Revolution (Robert's *N. Y. in the Revolution*, p. 222).

844

SARA⁶ VIELE, of Hugus,⁵ Louwis,⁴ Pieter,³ Cornelis,² Volkert,¹ bap. Aug. 14, 1742; m. Baltus Van Benthuisen (bap. March 28, 1742, son of Jacobus Perreker (Parker) Van Benthuisen and Sara Cooper, m. Feb. 26, 1741), for his first wife, Aug. 5, 1762.

Children (Van Benthuisen):

- 933 Jacobus, bap. July 1, 1764.
- 934 Hugo, bap. July 1, 1766.

On Dec. 31, 1767, Baltus married Elizabeth Rumney and had many other children.

1786, the Common Council of Albany leased to Mr. Baltus Van Benthuisen for the term of one year the ferry leading to Greenbush for £160, in quarterly payments (Mun. Col., vol. II, p. 263). He leased the ferry to Greenbush for some time and advanced the money to buy a new ferry house, for which he repaid himself out of the receipts from the ferry.

PETER⁶ VIELE, of Hugus,⁵ Louwis,⁴ Pieter,³ Cornelis,² Volkert,¹
 bap. Jan. 12, 1745; m. Elizabeth Fonda (bap. Oct. 25, 1747,
 dau. of Hendrick Fonda and his second wife, Catharina
 Groesbeck, m. 1745), Aug. 30, 1768. (N. Y. Mar. by Lic.)

Children, first four baptized at Schaghticoke:

- +945 Catharina, bap. Aug. 1, 1770; wit. Augustin
 (Hugus) Viele and Catharina Groesbeck; m.
 Cornelius Fonda, Jan. 8, 1787.
- +946¹ Alida, b. Aug. 2, bap. Sept. 12, 1773; wit. Isaac
 and Neeltje Foreest; m. Willem N. Groesbeck,
 May 12, 1793, at Tioshoke.
- +947 Maria (twin), bap. June 20, 1779, wit. John Groes-
 beck, Maria Viele; m. Jacob Schulter (Schultz).
- +948 Hendrickje (twin) bap. June 20, 1779; wit. Lentie
 (Lewis) Van Antwerp, Hendrickje Fonda; m.
 John Van Buskirk, Sept. 23, 1797, at Tioshoke
 (Buskirk's Bridge).
- +948a Lewis, b. —; m. Jane Van Wie before 1813.

1770. "To Peter Veale a Piece of land containing seven
 and a half acres for £10 in hand and one schipple of wheat a
 year." This land was at Schaghticoke and sold by the Common
 Council of Albany, "Bound as will appear on Nanning Visger's
 map" (Mun. Col., vol. I, p. 215).

1774 (Aug. 13). Peter H. Viele and his wife, Elizabeth
 Fonda, joined the church at Schaghticoke.

Peter Viele in Col. John Knickerbacker's Regiment (14th
 Albany) in the Revolution.

1792 (May 2). Peter H. Viele and his brother, Lewis H.
 Viele, are two of the seven communicants of the Dutch church
 who combine to establish a church at Tioshoke (Buskirk's
 Bridge). At this date Peter Viele is made Deacon, and his
 brother Lewis Elder, and ordained by the Rev. Samuel Smith,
 Pastor of the church at Saratoga, "according to the rules of
 the Dutch church."

In this church it was resolved (1797) "that when we have no preaching a sermon must be read in Dutch in the morning and in English in the afternoon."

John S. Quackenbos, who married Jane Viele and lived at Cambridge, was also an organizer of this church, as was Nicholas Groesbeck, whose son Willem married Alida Viele.

1793. Elizabeth Viele joined the Tioshoke church "on certificate" (Jan. 12).

Schaghticoke, Cambridge, Buskirk's Bridge, Pittstown, Waterford, Stillwater, Stafford's Bridge, all places where Vieles have settled are close to each other in Saratoga County, N. Y.

854

LUDOVICUS⁶ VIELE, of Jacob,⁵ Louwis,⁴ Pieter,³ Cornelis,² Volkert,¹ bap. Oct. 17, 1742, at Schenectady; m. Eva (Eavau) Toll (bap. Jan. 15, 1749, dau. of Simon Toll and Hester de Graff), Nov. 17, 1766; made his will Aug. 16, 1800; proved Feb. 18, 1801; Eva Toll d. May 11, 1835, "in the 88th year of her age" and is buried in the Tamhannick graveyard.

Children, all but one baptized in Schaghticoke:

- +949 Jacob L., bap. Jan. 6, 1768; wit. Jacob Viele, Eva Fort; m. Catrina Bratt, Feb. 12, 1791; d. July 20, 1826. Lived at Buskirk's Bridge.
- +950 Simon L., bap. May 6, 1770; wit. William Kittel, Anneke Toll; m. Jane Carpenter, Jan. 6, 1795; d. Aug. 30, 1847. Lived at Ft. Miller, N. Y.
- +951 Abraham L., bap. Jan. 24, 1773, in Albany; m. Hannah Douglass, April 30, 1796; d. May 18, 1840. Lived at Valley Falls, N. Y.
- +952 Helsche (Hester), bap. Jan. 25, 1775; wit. Karel Toll, Maria Kittel; m. Daniel Carpenter, March 19, 1795. Daniel d. Nov. 25, 1840. (One son, Washington.)
- 953 Eva, bap. Dec. 29, 1776; wit. Jesse Toll, Maria Viele; d. 1779.

- +954 Jesse, bap. March 22, 1779; wit. Jesse Toll, Maria Viele; m. Sara Fitch, Feb. 3, 1800. Went to live in Wayne County, N. Y.
- +955 Stephanus, bap. Oct. 24, 1782; wit. Stephanus Viele, Sara Toll; m. Laura Stearns; d. Oct. 26, 1840. Lived at Ft. Miller, N. Y.
- 956 Carel (Charles), bap. Nov. 25, 1785; wit. Carel Toll, Marytje Kittel; unmarried; d. Sept. 2, 1842, and is buried near his mother in Tamhannick graveyard. "Charles Viele was once engaged to Aunt Nelly Pruyn, her father discouraged the match." (Bradshaw Memorial.)
- +957 Johannes, bap. June 6, 1788; wit. Johannes Viele and Heffie Viele; m. Kathlyne Knickerbacker, Nov. 18, 1810; d. Oct. 19, 1832. Lived in Waterford, Saratoga County, N. Y., and in Albany, N. Y.
- 958 Ludovicus, b. Sept. 18, bap. Oct. 30, 1791; wit. Gerret Winne, Annetje Viele. (1812. Lodovic Vieley, Cornet. 1818. Lodowis Veley, First Lieutenant in Saratoga County, 7th Reg. of Cavalry (Col. John Williams).

1764. Ludovicus Viele, member of the Dutch church at Schaghticoke.

1772. Eva Viele member of the same.

1771 (Oct. 19–Nov. 11). Ludovicus Viele bought of Augustus Van Cortlandt and wife, Catharine, Lot 10 and part of Lot 43, 210 acres; also Lot 1 and part of Lot 43, 235 acres in Albany (now Saratoga) Co., N. Y.

Ludovicus served in the 14th Albany regiment (Col. Johannes Knickerbacker) in the Revolution.

The will of Ludovicus Viele dated Aug. 13, 1800 (Fernow's Cal. of Wills, p. 438), mentions his wife Eavau, sons Jacob, Stephen, Char (Charles), John and Ludovicus; also daughter Hesse. In it he calls himself "Yeoman of Saratoga," and disposes of Real and Personal Estate; witnesses are Abraham Viele, Jacob S. Viele and John A. Viele.

Eva Toll, was the daughter of Simon Toll, son of Carel Hansen Toll, an early and large proprietor of Schenectady, N. Y., who first settled at Hoffman's Ferry on land purchased in 1684 from Hendrick Cuyler and Geraldus Cambefort and afterwards removed to Maalwyck where he died 1737-8. Carel Hansen Toll came from Norway and appears to have been a seafaring man, who had had adventures on the Spanish main. He seems to have been taken prisoner and to have escaped from the fortress of Puerto Bello where he was confined and to have reached a departing ship by his strong and dexterous swimming. For this he received from the Indians the name of Kin-ge-go-a fish. In Daniel Toll's Narrative there are many stories told of this very original character. He was a member of the Provincial Assembly for Albany Co., 1714-1726. On one occasion going to the Assembly in a rather shabby coat he said cheerfully when remonstrated with "never mind it has a good lining." He married Elizabeth, daughter of Jan Rinckhout of Albany and Eva Juriaans, his first wife. Pearson calls Elizabeth daughter of Daniel Rinckhout, brother of Jan. Daniel appears by his will to have been unmarried and an old agreement dated 1734 mentions Elizabeth as daughter of Jan Rinckhout. The descendants of Ludovicus Viele are descended from two daughters of Jan Rinckhout; this Elizabeth and Margriet Rinckhout Fort. Simon Toll was born on Roeliff Jansen's kil and baptized May 18, 1698. In 1733, Symon Toll was a Captain in the Colonial army "In ye Maquas Land"—Mohawk Valley. (Rep. N. Y. State His., 1896, vol. I, p. 572.) Simon Toll was in the Beukendal fight (July 18, 1748), in which his brother Daniel Toll was slain. Simon made his will March 7, 1776. He is said to have died in 1777. Will proved 1782. His wife, Hester De Graff, mother of Eva Toll, was baptized in Albany, Oct. 31, 1714, and was the daughter of Jesse De Graff and Aaltie Hennion (m. in N. Y. City, Oct. 20, 1705). Aaltie was the daughter of Nathaniel (Daniel) Hennion and Anneken Davids Ackerman (m. June 28, 1664, in N. Y. City). The will of Hester, wid. of Simon Toll of Pittstown, dated April 4, 1792; proved July 28, 1793.

Jesse De Graff was a son of Claas Andriese De Graff, who was b. in 1628 and settled early in Scotia, near Schenectady, at a place called from him—Claas Graven's Hoek, and Elizabeth

Brouwer, daughter of William Brouwer and his wife Elizabeth Drinkvelt. Elizabeth Willemse Brouwer was "sometimes called Rinckhout," because her mother Elizabeth Drinkvelt married Jan Rinckhout for a second husband and she was called by her step-father's name occasionally. Claas Andriese De Graff d. about 1697, and Elizabeth Brouwer d. in 1723. It was at the old De Graff house that some of the fighting was done at the time of the so-called Beukendal Massacre in 1748.

Jesse De Graff is said to have been carried away captive at this time to Canada but to have been afterwards returned.

As the Vieles have so much intermarried with the Tolls, the will of Simon Toll is herewith subjoined:

WILL OF SIMON TOLL.

"In the name of God, Amen, I, Simon Toll, of Schenectady, in Albany County, March 7, 1776. I leave to my eldest son, Charles H. Toll, my large Dutch Bible and twenty shillings, New York money, for his birthright, wherewith he is to be fully satisfied as heir at law. I leave to my sons, John and Daniel, the lowermost half of my lot of land in the County of Albany, on the north side of the Scatecook creek, at a place called Maghquamekack, with one-half of the saw mill, and privileges of the creek and privilege of the land to lay boards and logs, and they are to make good the value of one-half the saw mill to my son Jesse. I also leave to my sons John and Daniel, all my real and personal estate in the bounds of Schenectady, except as herein given. I leave to my son Jesse the uppermost half of my lot of woodland in Albany County, on the north side of the Scatecook creek, at a place called Maghquamekack, whereon he now lives, with all the buildings, except one-half of the saw mill and one half of the advantage of the creek. I also leave him a negro, Sam. I leave to my daughter Elizabeth, wife of John Farley, a negro girl, Dean, who now lives with her, and a negro boy, Kof. I leave to my daughter Alle, wife of John Mabie, a negro girl. I leave to my daughter Anneca, wife of William Kittlehum, my old negro wench Gen and a negro girl. To my daughter Effie, wife of Lodewikes Fielen, a negro wench Phillis. To my daughter Sara, wife of Stephanus Vielen, a negro wench. I leave to my five daughters, Eliza-

beth, Alle, Anneca, Effie, and Sarah, all my household furniture and implements, and my wife's bodily apparell, and all horned cattle. I leave to my four daughters, Alle, Aneca, Effie, and Sarah, £300 between them. It is further my express will and order that my dear beloved wife, Hester, shall stay in full possession of all my estate so long as she remains my widow, she making no waste. And if any of my children shall be troublesome, and try to alter any part of my will, they shall be debarred from any share. I leave to my daughter Elizabeth, wife of John Farley, the £60 which I have given her some time ago to buy a lot of land of Frederick Van Petten.

"I make my wife Hester and my sons John and Daniel executors." (His. Soc. Abt. of Wills, vol. IX, p. 272.)

Miss Rorer, of Burlington, Iowa, writes: "It occurs to me to wonder if you know an incident in our great-grandmother's (Eva Toll Vieles') life. During the Revolutionary War while her husband, our great-grandfather, Ludovic Viele, was in the army she became much alarmed when she saw from her garden an Indian in the distance, and also was warned by friends at Schaghticoke that a slave man she had was untrustworthy. She feared a descent upon the village by the Indians, instigated by the British, and, distrusting her slave, she took her children and with such of her possessions as she could put in bed tickings and carry on the backs of horses fled in the night from Valley Falls and took refuge in Albany, where there was a fort. Perhaps she bore in her mind the terrors of the Schenectady massacre of which her forebears were survivors, or the massacre of her uncle, Daniel Toll, at Beukendal, in 1748. I have often heard my mother and Mrs. Newcomb speak of this flight of their grandmother. How difficult it is for us to realize those primitive times that truly 'tried men's souls.'" Miss Rorer might have mentioned also the Indian massacre at Schaghticoke, in 1711, when Debora Viele Kettlehuyn was carried off to Canada, after seeing her baby killed before her eyes. Miss Rorer continues: "I have a satinwood desk that belonged to our mutual great-grandmother, Eva Toll. It came to me seven years ago from the descendants of my mother's aunt, Mrs. Carpenter (Hester Viele)."

ABRAHAM⁶ VIELE, of Jacob,⁵ Louwis,⁴ Pieter,³ Cornelis,² Volkert,¹
 b. Aug. 16, bap. Aug. 25, 1745; m. Ann Knickerbacker (b.
 Jan. 12, bap. March 11, 1753, dau. of Johannes Knickerbacker
 and Rebecca Fonda, m. Feb. 17, 1750), April 5, 1771, at
 Schaghticoke (Lic. Sept. 21, 1770); d. Aug. 18, 1829. Ann d.
 Feb. 15, 1826. Abraham Viele and Ann Knickerbacker are
 buried in the Knickerbacker burial ground at Schaghticoke,
 N. Y.

Children (baptized at Schaghticoke):

- +959 Johannes, bap. March 20, 1774; wit. Johannes
 Knickerbacker, Rebecca Fonda; m. (1) Mar-
 garet Bradshaw (b. April 12, 1771; d. July 13,
 1819); m. (2) —; d. after 1840.
- +960 Eva, bap. June 27, 1779; wit. Jacob Viele, Eva
 Fort; m. William Winne Knickerbacker for his
 second wife, 1808; d. March 29, 1865, in Lan-
 singburg, N. Y. Eva is buried with her husband
 and his first wife, Dericke Van Vechten, in the
 Knickerbacker graveyard at Schaghticoke.

1771. Abraham and Annetje Viele joined the Dutch church
 at Schaghticoke.

In the Revolution Abraham Viele enlisted man in the 14th
 Albany Militia.

1797. Lieutenant Abraham Viele in Col. Moffat's Regi-
 ment of Rensselaer County Militia.

Abraham Viele appears to have been left only money by
 his father, Jacob, but he must have owned land in Saratoga as
 well as his brothers, for in 1797-99 he sold the "Mill place" on
 Hemlock Creek in Saratoga Patent to his brother John for
 £120 and in 1799 he sold to his son John A. Viele 44 acres in
 Saratoga for \$500.

Ann Knickerbacker's father, Col. Johannes Knickerbacker
 was an officer in the Colonial army. In 1762 he was second
 Lieutenant in the First Batallion (Col. Sir William Johnson's
 Regiment of Albany Militia). He received his Lieutenant's



THE OLD KNICKERBOCKER HOMESTEAD.
SCHAGHTICOKE, N. Y.

WHERE VIELES HAVE LIVED AND DIED AND FROM WHENCE KNICKERBACKERS
HAVE GONE FORTH TO MARRY VIELES

commission Aug. 20, 1757. In the Revolution he was Colonel of the 14th Albany Regiment. He received his appointment as Colonel Oct. 20, 1775. Strange to say his military services are recorded in the Schaghticoke church records. He was a son of Johannes Harmense Knickerbacker, who with his wife, Annetje Quackenbos, settled at Schaghticoke, N. Y., in 1709. The Knickerbacker homestead at that place remains in the family to this day in a state of excellent preservation (1911). The family belongs to the old Dutch nobility as witnesses the coat-of-arms which still hangs in the parlor at Schaghticoke and which bears unmistakable signs of having come, as tradition states, from Holland in the seventeenth century. Johannes Harmense was the eldest son of Harmen Janse Van Wye Knickerbacker van Bommel, who settled in Dutchess Co., N. Y.

856

MARIA⁶ VIELE, of Jacob,⁵ Louwis,⁴ Pieter,³ Cornelis,² Volkert,¹
 bap. July 12, 1750; m. Jesse Toll (bap. May 18, 1746, son of
 Simon Toll and Hester De Graff).

Children (Toll), all save the last baptized in Schaghticoke:

- 961 Simon, bap. Aug. 29, 1770; wit. Carel Toll and
 Marytje Toll.
- 962 Jacob, bap. Nov. 2, 1773; wit. Jacob Viele and Eva
 Fort.
- 963 Johannes, bap. Aug. 15, 1775; wit. William Kittel,
 Anneke Toll.
- 964 Eva, bap. April 1, 1780; wit. Jacob Viele, Eva
 Fort.
- 965 Helsche, bap. Aug. 7, 1782; wit. Abraham Viele,
 Annetje Knickerbacker.
- 966 Anna, b. Dec. 31, bap. Feb. 19, 1787, in Albany.

Lieut. Jesse Toll in Col. Johannes Knickerbacker's Reg.,
 (14th Albany), in the Revolution.

1786. Capt. Jesse Toll in Albany Co. Militia (Rep. N. Y.
 State His., 1896).

1766. Marytje Viele joined the Dutch church at Schaghticoke.

1790. Jesse Toll and Mary Viele, his wife, joined the Schuylerville church. Jesse Toll settled in Saratoga County; in 1790 he was assessor and "pathmaster" there.

The *His. of Saratoga County* says that "the mills at Granger-ville were built by Jesse Toll before 1800."

857

STEPHEN⁶ VIELE, of Jacob⁵ Louwis,⁴ Pieter,³ Cornelis,² Volkert,¹
 bap. Aug. 3, 1753; m. Sara Toll (bap. Aug. 25, 1756, dau. of
 Simon Toll and Hester de Graff), Sept. 14, 1773.

Children:

- +977 Jacob, bap. Jan. 30, 1774; m. Alida (Eliza) Groesbeck.
- 978 William Toll, bap. Sept. 16, 1775; wit. Willem Kittel, Annetje Toll, at Schaghticoke. (William Viele d. May 5, 1835, at Schuylerville.)
- +979 Simon Toll, bap. —; m. Zeruah Hill.
- 980 Ludovicus, b. Oct. 3, 1777, in Albany, d. y.
- 981 Eva, bap. Jan. 3, 1779; wit. Jacob Viele and Eva Fort, at Schaghticoke; m. — Tucker.
- +982 Ludovicus, bap. March 30, 1783; wit. Ludovicus Viele, Afje (Eva) Toll; m. Hannah Pruyn, Dec. 31, 1806; d. Aug. 8, 1874.
- +983 Carel Hansen, b. June 4, bap. Oct. 19, 1788; m. —
- 984 Hester, b. June 23, 1789, in Albany.
- 984a Maria, b. July 14, 1792; bap. at Schuylerville, N.Y.; m. Henry C. Chapman for his first wife. (1818, Maria Viele, wife of Henry C. Chapman joins the church at Schuylerville by certificate.)
- +984b Elizabeth, b. Sept. 21, 1794; bap. March 15, 1795; m. (1) Moses Johnston; m. (2) H. C. Chapman.
- 1775 (Dec. 25). Stephanus Viele joined the church at Schaghticoke.

1776 (April 6). Sara Toll, wife of Stephanus Viele, joined the church at Schaghticoke.

Stephen Viele was a Quartermaster in the 14th Regiment Albany Militia in the Revolution.

1786. Capt. Stephen Veley "of Saratoga County" (No. 1) Albany Co. Mil. (Col. John Graham); resigned March 29, 1798.

1789. Stephen Viele's name appears on the minutes of the church at Schuylerville.

Called Stephen Viele "of Saratoga."

858

ANNETJE⁶ VIELE, of Jacob,⁵ Louwis,⁴ Pieter,³ Cornelis,² Volkert,¹
 bap. May 27, 1756; m. Gerrit Winne (bap. July 8, 1744, son
 of Franz Winne and his first wife, Angenittie Van Wie, m.
 June 21, 1738), Sept. 14, 1773.

Children (Winne); all baptized at Schaghticoke, N. Y.:

- 985 Angeniettje, bap. Aug. 13, 1774; wit. Johannes Knickerbacker and Elizabeth Winne; m. W. N. Andriet (ch. Antje, 1792; wit. Gerret Winne, Annetje Viele).
- 986 Jacob, bap. Jan. 31, 1777; wit. Jacob Viele and Eva Fort.
- 987 Frans, bap. Oct. 14, 1779; wit. Jesse Toll and Maria Viele.
- 988 Eva, bap. Jan. 2, 1781; wit. Jacob Viele and Eva Fort.
- 989 Frans, bap. May 31, 1783; wit. Johannes Winne and Sarah Viele.
- 990 Marytje, bap. Feb. 5, 1786; wit. Jesse Toll and Maria Viele.
- 991 Catrina, b. June 13, bap. June 15, 1788; wit. Gerrit Van Antwerp and Rebecca Knickerbacker.
- 992 Ludovicus, b. April 7, bap. April 25 (or May 8), 1791; wit. Ludovicus Viele, Avie Toll.
- 993 Daniel, bap. Sept. 1, 1793; wit. Daniel F. Winne, Agnes Van Antwerpen.

Gerrit Winne was a Revolutionary soldier (Robert's *N. Y. in the Revolution*).

1778. Gerrit Winne petitions the Common Council of Albany for land at Schaghticoke, N. Y. (Mun. Col., vol. I, p. 288).

1779 (Dec. 29). Gerrit Winne, Deacon of the church at Schaghticoke.

859

JOHANNES⁶ VIELE, of Jacob,⁵ Louwis,⁴ Pieter,³ Cornelis,² Volkert,¹ bap. June 24, 1759; m. Catrina Groesbeck (bap. Dec. 21, 1755, dau. of John N. Groesbeck and Maria (Maritje) Viele, m. July 28, 1755), June 26, 1779. John was dead in 1805.

Children, baptized at Schaghticoke:

- +994 Jacob, bap. Aug. 23, 1780; wit. Jacob Viele and Eva Fort; m. Martha (Patty) —; d. in 1843, when his widow received an annuity from his brother John in return for a quit-claim to land.
- 995 Maria, bap. April 13, 1783; wit. Johannes Groesbeck and Maria Viele; d. before 1812. (Old deed.)
- +996 Johannes, b. July 3, bap. July 6, 1786; wit. Johannes Groesbeck and Maria Viele; m. Kathalina Pattison, Nov. 14, 1827; d. Oct. 12, 1859.
- 997 Abraham, b. Nov. 13, bap. Nov. 23, 1788, wit. Abraham Viele and Annetje (Anne) Knickerbacker; d. unmarried 1824-5. Will made in 1824, probated in 1825, leaving all to his mother and to his brother John. Will was drawn by his cousin John L. Viele of the village of Waterford, who was made executor.
- 998 Nicholas, b. June 28, bap. July 10, 1791; d. y.
- +998a. Nicholas, b. May 8, bap. Sept. 14, 1794, at Schuylerville; m. Sarah (Sally) Rogers.

Johannes received from his father, Jacob Viele, in his will two-thirds of his Saratoga estate purchased in 1790 from Peter R. Livingston. This consisted of 460 acres. Jacob Toll Viele had also land in Saratoga left him by his grandfather Jacob, but Johannes had a large share of the purchase to hand down to his children. A good part of this farm is now in the pos-

session of his grandson, Harmon L. Viele of Stafford's Bridge, N. Y.

On the 7th day of January, 1820, John, Abraham and Nicholas Viele set aside, as joint heirs of their father, Johannes Viele, a certain portion of land for their mother, Catrina, as her dower right, to which she agreed.

860

SARA⁶ VIELE, of Jacob,⁵ Louwis,⁴ Pieter,³ Cornelis,² Volkert,¹

bap. June 18, 1765; m. Willem Groesbeck (b. June 23, 1764, son of Johannes N. Groesbeck and Maria Viele, m. July 28, 1755), Jan. 24, 1784.

Children (Groesbeck):

- 999 Johannes, bap. at Schaghticoke, Oct. 18, 1785; wit. Johannes Groesbeck and Annetje Devenport; m. Elizabeth Knickerbacker (bap. Aug. 17, 1788, dau. of Joh. Knickerbacker and Elizabeth Winne), Aug. 20, 1808. (7 children.)
- 1000 Eva, b. July 24, bap. July 27, 1788; wit. Jacob Viele and Annetje Viele.
- 1001 Jacob, b. May 7, bap. May 15, 1790, at Schaghticoke; wit. Jacob Viele and Marytje Groesbeck.
- 1002 Maria, b. Sept. 9, bap. Sept. 28, 1794.
- 1003 Anne, bap. April 9, 1797; wit. Daniel —.
- 1004 Gerrit, b. Sept. 10, bap. Oct. 2, 1800; wit. Gerrit Groesbeck.
- 1005 Abraham Viele, b. July 31, bap. Aug. 18, 1804; wit. Abraham Viele and Hannah Viele.
- 1006 Nicholas, b. Nov. 3, 1805; bap. Feb. 10, 1806.
- 1007 Rebecca, b. June 14, bap. June 28, 1808.

Jacob Viele sold part of his land in Schaghticoke to his son-in-law, Willem Groesbeck (Old Deed).

866

DAVID⁷ VIELE, of Lewis,⁶ Pieter,⁵ Louwis,⁴ Pieter,³ Cornelis,² Volkert,¹

b. June 6, bap. June 25, 1791, at Schaghticoke; m. Maria Grant, Oct. 28, 1821; d. at Schaghticoke, N. Y., April 25, 1868; Maria, b. 1801; d. June 9, 1894.

Children:

- 1008 Hannah Maria, b. 1822; m. Daniel S. Herrick, Nov. 26, 1848; d. 1862. (Two children, Emma and Classen.)
- 1009 Harriet Augusta, b. Dec. 11, 1823; d. Nov. 6, 1841.
- +1010 Lewis Grant, b. Dec. 27, 1825; m. Jane F. Wilcox, May, 1854; d. 1905.
- 1011 James Alexander, b. Feb. 27, 1827; d. April 30, 1853.
- 1012 Harmen K. G., b. May 22, 1830; m. Laura B. Ingraham, Dec. 28, 1865; d. 1867.
- 1013 Archibald Robinson, b. Jan. 22, 1833; m. Helen A. Classen of Brooklyn, Feb. 22, 1859; d. Jan. 12, 1865.
- 1014 George W., b. 1836; d. July 8, 1841.
- 1015 Timothy H., b. April 15, 1842; m. Henrietta Ketcham of Tarrytown, Dec. 12, 1871; d. April 10, 1877. (One son, Francis.)

From the papers in Claim W, Cdf. No. 24,705, War of 1812, it appears that David Viele volunteered at Easton, Washington Co., N. Y., and served from Sept. 8, 1814, to Sept. 22, 1814, as Sergeant of Capt. John Davenport's Co. (156th N. Y. Infantry) in the "Invasion of Plattsburg." He was afterwards appointed Ensign, March 22, 1816; Lieutenant, April 24, 1818, and Captain, March 16, 1822, of the same regiment. He married at Easton, N. Y., October 28, 1821, Maria Grant (daughter of Peter Grant (b. April 16, 1778) and Hannah Bancker (b. Jan. 1, 1779), married March 24, 1799). In 1855 he was sixty-three years old, resided at Pittstown, N. Y., and signed his name Veley. He died at Schaghticoke, N. Y., April 25, 1868, and his widow, Maria, was allowed a pension on her application executed August 22, 1878, at which time she was seventy-seven years of age and a resident of Cortland, N. Y. In 1887 she resided at Valley Falls, N. Y., and died June 9, 1894. Lewis G.

Viele claimed to be her only surviving son. (Mostly copied from Pension Bureau Reports.)

876

MARIA⁷ VIELE, of Lewis⁶, Teunis,⁵ Louwis,⁴ Pieter,³ Cornelis,² Volkert,¹

bap. Jan. 24, 1754; m. Benjamin De Witt (bap. Dec. 26, 1745, at Kingstown, N. Y., son of Jan De Witt and Ariaantje Oosterhout).

Children (De Witt), all baptized at Schaghticoke:

- 1016 Johannes, bap. July 23, 1776; wit. Johannes De Witt, Elizabeth Fort.
- 1017 Lewis, bap. Oct. 5, 1778; wit. Lewis Viele and Annetje Quackenbos.
- 1018 Annetje, bap. March 8, 1781; wit. Teunis and Elizabeth Viele.
- 1019 Cornelius, b. Sept. 4, 1782; wit. Cornelius De Witt, Maria Osterhaud.
- 1020 Ariaantje, b. Sept. 19, bap. Oct. 1, 1786; wit. Ignas and Sara Kip.
- 1021 Sybrant Viele, bap. Aug. 9, 1788; wit. Sybrant Viele and Lena Novel.
- 1022 Ariaantje, b. Oct. 3, bap. Oct. 10, 1790; wit. Pieter Fort and Maria Viele.

1779 (Oct. 22). Benjamin De Witt and his wife, Maria Viele, join the church at Schaghticoke.

1775. Neeltje Knickerbacker (her mother's cousin) leaves in her Will to "Maria, daughter of Lewis T. Viele, my silveret gown." (His. Soc. Abt. of Wills, vol. VIII, p. 308.)

The ancestor of the De Witt family was Tjerck Claase De Witt from Zunderland, in Holland, who settled at Esopus about 1660.

877

ELIZABETH⁷ VIELE, of Lewis,⁶ Teunis,⁶ Louwis,⁴ Pieter,³ Cornelis,² Volkert,¹

bap. Jan. 30, 1757; m. Simon Van Antwerpen (bap. March 30, 1755, son of Lewis Van Antwerpen "of Schactekook," and Hendrickje Fonda (Van Buren), m. Nov. 2, 1754, in Albany).

Children (Van Antwerpen) baptized in Schaghticoke:

- 1023 Jacobus, bap. Jan. 12, 1784; wit. Douw Van Antwerpen and Maria Vandenburg.
- 1024 Catharina, bap. Oct. 16, 1785; wit. Benjamin De Witt, Maria Viele.
- 1025 Teunis, b. March 5, bap. April 1, 1787; wit. Teunis Viele.
- 1026 Hendrickje, b. March 5, bap. April 17, 1789; wit. Daniel and Sara Van Antwerpen.
- 1027 Hendrickje, b. Sept. 12, bap. Oct. 20, 1791; wit. Daniel and Sara Van Antwerpen.
- 1028 Maria, b. Oct. 30, bap. Nov. 23, 1794.

Simon Van Antwerp enlisted man in the 14th Regt., Albany Militia, in the Revolution (Robert's *N. Y. in the Revolution*).

Lewis Van Antwerpen of "Schackekook" (bap. Feb. 25, 1731), was the son of Simon Danielse Van Antwerpen of Schenectady and Schaghticooke who married Maria Peek, dau. of Jacobus Peek, Dec. 22, 1706. His father, Daniel Janse (b. 1635), was in Beverwyck in 1661, and soon after that took up land at Schenectady. In 1676 he was one of Schenectady's five magistrates. His wife was Maria, dau. of Simon Groot and Rebecca du Trieux. These children of Elizabeth Viele were, therefore, descended in three different ways from the du Trieux family, through their mother and through both their paternal grandparents.

879

TEUNIS⁷ VIELE, of Lewis,⁶ Teunis,⁵ Louwis,⁴ Pieter,³ Cornelis,² Volkert,¹

bap. Jan. 26, 1762; m. (1) Cornelia Kip, Oct. 31, 1789; m. (2) Maria Groesbeck, before 1809.

Children, baptized at Schaghticoke:

- 1029 Walter (Wouter), } Twins, b. May 9, bap. Sept.
 1030 Stephen, } 6, 1809.
 1031 Cornelia, bap. Aug. 29, 1811.

"I leave to Cornelia daughter of Igenas (Ignatius) Kip £50, and one of my Calleeoe gouns. If she dies without issue, then to her brother Teunis Kip" (Will of Neeltje Knickerbacker dated March 26, 1775). Through the Van Vechten family Cornelia was her second cousin. Cornelia's mother was Annetje Van Vechten. Ignas Kip was a resident of Schaghticoke and at one time Elder of the church there.

This is probably the Teunis Viele, who, in 1801, is Elder of the church at Schaghticoke.

881

STEPHANUS L.⁷ VIELE, of Lewis,⁶ Teunis,⁵ Louwis,⁴ Pieter,³ Cornelis,² Volkert,¹

bap. Feb. 3, 1767; m. (1) Jannetje Williams (bap. Nov. 19, 1773, dau. of Robert Williams and Jannetje Conkling), Oct. 27, 1791; m. (2) Mary (Polly) Abbott, Jan. 23, 1800. Both marriages at Schaghticoke, N. Y.:

Children:

- 1032 Louis, b. July 18, bap. July 22, 1792, at Schaghticoke.

(This appears to be the Lewis Viele who was allowed a pension May 28, 1878, while 85 years old, residing at Rose, Wayne Co., N. Y. He served from Sept. 8 to Sept. 22, 1814, as private in Lieut. Sam. Weir's N. Y. Militia, and was at the battle of Plattsburgh. Volunteered from Cambridge, N. Y. Born at Schaghticoke, N. Y. Date of birth not given. (Sur. ctf. No. 24,674, War of 1812, Bureau of Pensions.)

- 1033 Rachel, bap. Sept. 23, 1800, at Schaghticoke.

882

JOHANNES⁷ VIELE, of Lewis,⁶ Teunis,⁵ Louwis,⁴ Pieter,³ Cornelis,² Volkert,¹

bap. April 3, 1771; m. Elizabeth (Betsy) Woodworth, Oct. 20, 1793, at Schaghticoke.

Children:

- +1034 Anna (Hanna), bap. Oct. 12, 1794; m. David De Garmo, son of Mathew De Garmo and Margaret Van der Werken.
- 1035 Margaret, bap. March 27, 1796.
- 1036 Teunis, b. April 12, bap. May 8, 1798; d. y., and was buried at Ft. Miller, N. Y.
- 1037 Elizabeth, b. March 3, bap. April 6, 1799.
- 1038 John, b. —.

Sheldon Viele wrote: "Mrs. De Garmo told me that her uncle (Woodworth) was in the American army at the time of Andre's execution; that he was drawn as one of the guards, but was excused because he, like Andre, was a Mason. I have heard Mrs. De Garmo speak of a brother, John. One of her sisters was a Mrs. Forbes and died at Ft. Miller. I believe another sister married a Van Antwerp. . . . When I was a small boy her brother Tunis died and was buried at Ft. Miller."

This may be the Elizabeth Woodworth, daughter of William Woodworth and Mary Let (Lent) who was baptized at Schaghticoke, Dec. 31, 1781. She would, of course, have been baptized when several years old.

884

CORNELIA⁷ VIELE, of Johannes,⁶ Teunis,⁵ Louwis,⁴ Pieter,³ Cornelis,² Volkert,¹

b. March 15, 1761; m. Hendrick Van Schoonhoven (b. Oct. 29, 1762, a twin, son of Dirck Bratt Van Schoonhoven and Folkie Vandenburg), Jan. 12, 1786.

Children (Van Schoonhoven), all but the last two baptized at Schaghticoke:

- 1039 Dirck Bratt, bap. July 22, 1786.
- 1040 Geesje, b. Dec. 25, 1788; bap. Jan. 13, 1789; wit. John Viele and Geesje Slingerland.

- 1041 Cathlyntje, b. Oct. 8, bap. Oct. 31, 1790; wit. Jacob Van Schoonhoven and Marytje Spoor.
- 1042 John, b. Oct. 7, bap. Oct. 28, 1792.
- 1043 Jacobus, b. Aug. 24, bap. Sept. 14, 1794; wit. Jacob and Maria Van Schoonhoven.
- 1044 Folkly, b. Oct. 11, bap. Nov. 4, 1797, at Gelderburg; wit. Folkly Vandenburg.
- 1045 Guisbert, bap. Feb. 18, 1803, at Gelderburg.

1795 (Nov. 15). Hendrick Van Schoonhoven and wife join the church at Schaghticoke.

887

TEUNIS J.⁷ VIELE, of Johannes,⁶ Teunis,⁵ Louwis,⁴ Pieter,³ Cornelis,² Volkert,¹

bap. Sept. 19, 1765; m. Barbara Ostrander.

Children:

- 1046 Jacob, b. Feb. 13, bap. Feb. 28, 1796, at Schaghticoke; wit. Jacob Ostrander.
- 1047 Luis, b. June 2, bap. July 8, 1798, at Gelderburg; wit. Lewis Viele, Annetje Viele.
- This is the Lewis Viele who applied for a pension (War of 1812), stating that on June 2, 1885, he was 86 years old, and that in 1813 he resided at Painted Post, Steuben Co., N. Y. He applied Sept. 24, 1885, from Steuben Co., Ind. (Pension Bureau.)
- 1048 William, b. Sept. 4, bap. Oct. 12, 1800, at Gelderburg.
- 1049 Maria, b. Nov. 2, bap. Dec. 14, 1802; wit. Peter Fort, Maria Viele.

Teunis Viele was an enlisted man in the 14th Albany Reg. (Col. John Knickerbacker) in the Revolution.

1795. The wife of Teunis Viele joins the Dutch church at Schaghticoke.

1800 (Jan. 13). Tunis Veile, Ensign in Col. James Necomb's Rensselaer Co. Regt., Troop of Horse.

1803 (Feb. 26). Tunis Veale, Lieutenant in Col. Gilbert Eddy's Regiment.

(These commissions may belong to this Teunis or to his cousin Teunis, son of Lewis.)

888

MARIA⁷ VIELE, of Johannes,⁶ Teunis,⁵ Louwis,⁴ Pieter,³ Cornelis,² Volkert,¹

b. Dec. 1, 1769; m. Peter (Petrus) J. Fort (bap. Sept. 4, 1767, son of Johannes Fort and Elizabeth Quackenbos, m. May 10, 1762, and grandson of Isaac Fort and Jacomintje Viele), Oct. 1, 1790.

Children (Fort), baptized at Schaghticoke:

- 1050 Elizabeth, b. Oct. 8, bap. Nov. 6, 1791; wit. Daniel Fort, Elizabeth Fort.
- 1051 Teunis, b. Nov. 10, bap. Dec. 16, 1795; wit. Teunis Viele and Bethsy Viele.
- 1052 Maria, b. Jan. 26, bap. May, 1800.

Peter J. Fort and Maria Viele joined the Dutch church at Schaghticoke, N. Y., May 21, 1795.

889

ANNETJE⁷ VIELE, of Johannes,⁶ Teunis,⁵ Louwis,⁴ Pieter,³ Cornelis,² Volkert,¹

bap. Sept. 7, 1771; m. Jacob Shell.

Children (Shell), baptized at church at Gelderburg, Albany Co., N. Y.:

- 1053 Geertruy, b. April 11, bap. April 26, 1801; wit. Philip Shell, Annetje Wemple.
- 1054 Geesche, b. May 29, bap. July 3, 1803; wit. John Viele, Geesche Slingerland.
- 1055 Philip, b. July 10, bap. Aug. 26, 1804.
- 1056 Geesche, b. April 28, bap. June 15, 1807.

890

LEWIS⁷ VIELE, of Johannes,⁶ Teunis,⁵ Louwis,⁴ Pieter,³ Cornelis,² Volkert,¹

bap. May 5, 1775; m. Geertrude (Gitty) Van Acker.

Children, baptized at Gelderburg:

- 1057 Geesche, b. Aug. 21, bap. Sept. 28, 1806; wit. John Viele, Geesche Slingerland.
- 1058 Maria, b. July 27, bap. Aug. 20, 1811; wit. Johannes Van Acker.
- 1059 Annetje, b. June 4, bap. July 11, 1813.

891

HESTER⁷ VIELE, of Johannes,⁶ Teunis,⁵ Louwis,⁴ Pieter,³ Cornelis,² Volkert,¹

bap. Jan. 4, 1778; m. Benjamin Van Zandt (bap. May 8, 1767, son of Gilbert (Gysbert) Van Zandt and Rebecca Winne, m. Oct. 25, 1759), for his second wife, Dec. 9, 1797. (Heldenburg.) Benjamin's first wife was Sara Visscher, dau. of Barent Visscher.

Children (Van Zandt):

- 1060 Rachel, b. Dec. 15, 1798; bap. Jan. 20, 1799, at Gelderburg.
- 1061 Cornelia, b. Nov. 1, 1801; bap. Jan. 10, 1802, at Gelderburg.
- 1062 Barent Vischer, bap. May 12, 1804, at New Salem, Albany Co.; wit. John Wemple, Annetje Van Zandt, m. Maria Houghteling (ch., Benjamin, b. July 30, bap. Sept. 24, 1826).
- 1063 Maria, b. Dec. 14, bap. Dec. 28, 1806.
- 1064 Hester, b. May 16, bap. June 24, 1809; wit. Hester Van Zandt.
- 1065 Hannah, b. Nov. 27, bap. Dec. 20, 1811.
- 1066 Gysbert, b. Aug. 5, bap. Sept. 18, 1814.
- 1067 Geesche, b. Sept. 16, bap. Sept. 28, 1817.
- 1068 Rachel Jane, b. July 1, bap. July 20, 1820.

1806. Benjamin Van Zandt, 2nd Lieut. in Albany Co. Militia, (Capt. James Ward's Co.)

945

CATHARINA⁷ VIELE, of Peter,⁶ Hugus,⁵ Louwis,⁴ Pieter,³ Cornelis,² Volkert,¹

bap. Aug. 1, 1770; m. Cornelius Fonda (b. April 12, 1766, son of Johannes Fonda and Elizabeth Ouderkerk, m. Dec. 5, 1750), Jan. 8, 1787.

Children (Fonda):

1068a Elizabeth, b. Sept. 18, bap. Oct. 12, 1788, at Schaghticoke; wit. Peter Viele and Elizabeth Fonda.

1068b Helena May, b. May 28, bap. July 17, 1791, at Schuylerville; wit. John Fonda, Helena Fonda.

1068c John, b. Aug. 11, bap. Sept. 15, 1793; wit. Jacob Fonda, Hanna Fonda, at Schaghticoke.

946

ALIDA⁷ VIELE, of Peter,⁶ Hugus,⁵ Louwis,⁴ Pieter,³ Cornelis,² Volkert,¹

b. Aug. 2, bap. Sept. 12, 1773; m. William N. Groesbeck (b. Nov. 20, 1773, son of Nicholas Groesbeck and Geertje Waldron, m. Oct. 17, 1766), May 12, 1793, at Tiossicook.

Children (Groesbeck), baptized at Tiossicook:

1069 Nicholas, b. July 27, bap. Aug. 3, 1794; wit. Nicholas Groesbeck, Charity Waldron.

1070 Hugh Viele, b. Sept. 30, bap. Oct. 23, 1796.

1071 Garret, b. March 6, bap. April 7, 1799.

1072 Gitty, b. June 3, bap. Aug. 19, 1803.

1073 Jackamin (Jacomintje), b. July 8, bap. Nov. 2, 1810.

947

MARIA⁷ VIELE, of Peter,⁶ Hugus,⁵ Louwis,⁴ Pieter,³ Cornelis,² Volkert,¹

bap. June 20, 1779 (a twin sister Hendrickje); m. Jacob Schulters (Schultz):

Children (Schulters), bap. at Tiossicook:

- 1074 John, b. Jan. 25, bap. March 11, 1798; wit. Peter Viele.
- 1075 Elizabeth, b. Dec. 12, 1799; bap. Jan. 9, 1800; m. Philip Vandenburg (ch. Jacob Schulters, bap. Feb. 26, 1826).
- 1076 Peter Viele, b. Nov. 7, bap. Dec. 8, 1803.
- 1077 Philip, b. Feb. 11, bap. April 26, 1806.
- 1078 Lewis Van Antwerp, b. Jan. 22, 1808; bap. June 3, 1810.
- 1079 David, b. Oct. 14, bap. Nov. 3, 1811.
- 1079a —, b. Dec. 11, 1814.
- 1080 Hannah Catharine, b. July 22, bap. Oct. 19, 1816.
- 1081 Sarah, b. Aug. 20, 1818.

948

HENDRICKJE⁷ VIELE, of Peter,⁶ Hugus,⁵ Louwis,⁴ Pieter,³ Cornelis,² Volkert,¹

bap. June 20, 1779 (a twin sister Maria); m. John Van Buskirk (son of Derick Van Buskirk), Sept. 23, 1797, at Tiossicook, N. Y.

Children (Van Buskirk), baptized at Tiossicook:

- 1082 Betsy (Elizabeth), b. June 25, bap. July 14, 1804.
- 1083 Derick, b. Jan. 27, bap. March 8, 1807.
- 1084 Rachel Catharine, b. Oct. 30, bap. June 3, 1810.
- 1085 Rebecca, b. March 22, bap. April 19, 1812.
- 1086 Peter Viele, b. Aug. 8, 1814.
- 1087 Samuel Smith, b. Feb. 21, bap. Sept. 8, 1819.

1806. Hendrickje Viele, wife of John D. Van Buskirk, member of the church (Dutch) at Tiossicook.

948A

LEWIS⁷ (LUIS) VIELE, of Peter,⁶ Hugus,⁵ Louwis,⁴ Pieter,³ Cornelis,² Volkert,¹

b. —; m. Jane Van Wie (b. March 12, 1790, dau. of Gerret Van Wie and Mary Slingerland probably).

Children, baptized at Buskirk's Bridge (Tiossicook);

1087a Stephen Ostrander, bap. Nov. 28, 1812.

1087b Peter Quackenbush, b. Sept. 18, 1813.

1087c Jacob Groesbeck, b. July 28, 1815.

1087d Jane Maria, b. Nov. 27, 1817.

(This is evidently a son of Peter H. Viele. His children are named after the Domine of the church—Stephen Ostrander—and Peter Quackenbos and Jacob Groesbeck who are ancestors of his mother, Elizabeth Fonda. His sister names one of her children after Samuel Smith—another Domine of the church—at Buskirk's Bridge.

949

JACOB LUDOVICUS⁸ VIELE, of Ludovicus,⁷ Jacob,⁶ Louwis,⁵ Pieter,⁴ Cornelis,³ Cornelis,² Volkert,¹

b. Jan. 6, 1768; m. Catrina Bratt (b. Feb. 4, 1773, dau. of Johannes Bratt and Margaret Daath), Feb. 12, 1791, at Schuylerville, N. Y.; d. July 20, 1826.

Children, first child baptized at Schaghticoke, all the rest at Buskirk's Bridge:

1088 John, bap. Dec. 24, 1791; wit. Johannes and Margerietta Bratt.

+1089 Eva (Evelina) b. Sept. 8, bap. Oct. 21, 1798; m. to Rev. Abraham J. Switz (b. June 3, 1794, son of Gen. Jacob Switz and Margaret, dau. of Capt. Abraham Van Eps), May 27, 1823, by the Rev. Isaac A. Van Hook on the occasion of the laying of the corner-stone of the new church at Tiossicook (Buskirk's Bridge), of which Evelina's father was Deacon.

- 1821 (March 18). Eveline Viele received into the church on Confession of Faith (Tiossicook).
- 1090 Bernardus Bratt, b. May 3, bap. July 15, 1804.
- 1091 John Jacob, b. July 31, bap. Sept. 21, 1806. Lived at Buskirk's Bridge on the farm inherited from his father, at Valley Falls and at Troy, N. Y.
1836. John J. Viele, Assemblyman for Washington Co, N. Y. He held the military offices of Colonel and Brigadier General; he was a man of considerable means, and is said to have wasted money building bridges over the Hoosic river, which would rise in the spring and sweep his bridges away. He was a man of "pleasing address and courteous manners." He remained unmarried and left his farm to his nephew, John Livingston Switz.
- 1092 Margaret Ann, b. June 3, bap. Oct. 15, 1810.
- 1093 Catharine Maria, b. Nov. 16, bap. Dec. 12, 1813; m. Alexander Marselis Vedder (son of Nicholas Vedder and Annetie, dau. of Nicholas Marselis, m. Oct. 24, 1812). Prof. Vedder graduated from Union College in 1833, and was professor there of Anatomy and Physiology from 1849-63 and practiced medicine in Schenectady, of which city he was mayor in 1856. He d. there in 1887. Catharine d. in 1863. No children.

1791. Jacob L. Viele, Ensign in Rensselaer Co. Militia, Light Infantry (Capt. James Necomb).

1801. Jacob L. Viele, Elder of the church at Buskirk's Bridge; he owned Pew 5, for which he paid \$100 and a yearly rental of \$5 (pew owned might be willed, but the rental must continue).

1808. Jacob L. Viele, church clerk (Tiossicook).

Miss Rorer, of Burlington, Iowa, speaks of her mother, Delia Viele, visiting Jacob and Catrina Viele at Buskirk's Bridge often in her youth.

Bernardus Bratt and Catrina Van Vechten were the grandparents of Catrina Bratt. Bernardus Bratt, through his wife, was an heir in the final division of the Hoosic Patent (1754).

A beautiful silver service of three pieces marked in script, "J. L. Viele," is now owned by George Viele Lauman, of Chicago, Ill. It was given to his mother, Louise A. Viele, by Rev. Mr. Switz, husband of Evelina Viele, after her death.

950

SIMON TOLL⁷ VIELE, of Ludovicus,⁶ Jacob,⁶ Louwis,⁴ Pieter,³ Cornelis,² Volkert,¹

b. May 6, 1770; m. Jane (Jennie) Carpenter (b. Sept. 19, 1772), Jan. 6, 1795; d. Aug. 30, 1847; Jane d. Nov. 19, 1844.

Children:

- +1094 Ludovicus Simon, bap. Jan. 25, 1796; wit. Ludovicus and Hester Viele; m. Laville Stearns, Jan. 5, 1820; d. Nov. 26, 1882.
- +1095 Platt Carpenter, b. Aug. 16, 1797; m. Phoebe Bryan, Nov. 15, 1820; d. Nov. 3, 1879.
- 1096 Hester, b. June 12, bap. July 13, 1800; d. June 30, 1803.
- +1097 John Carpenter, b. April 20, 1806; m. Eliza Baker, Oct. 31, 1832; d. April 25, 1880; Eliza d. April 23, 1884.
- +1098 Hiram, b. Sept. 5, bap. Sept. 29, 1813, at Tiossicook; m. Abby McFarland, Oct. 17, 1838; d. July 25, 1874.

1793 (Oct. 4). Simon Viele, Ensign in place of Jacob Viele in Col. John W. Groesbeck's Regiment.

1795 (Jan. 6). Simon Viele and wife join the church at Schaghticoke.

1795 (Nov. 28). Simon L. Viely, Lieutenant in Rensselaer Co. Militia (Lt. Col. Tho. Sickles).

1796-98. Simon Viele, Deacon of the church at Schaghticoke. Simon Viele settled at Ft. Miller, Washington Co., somewhere between 1813-1820; he took up a tract of land near there of between three and four hundred acres, on part of which his descendants still live. His great-grandson, H. C. Stuart, recalls hearing his mother tell that Simon Viele could remember the

flight of his mother, Eva Toll Viele, from Valley Falls to Albany in 1777, when, although only seven years old, he trudged along on foot after the horses bearing their possessions. Miss Rorer tells of Eva Viele's alarm when her husband, Ludovicus, was at the war, which caused her to gather her children around her and take them and her other valuables to Albany where there was a fort.

951

ABRAHAM⁷ VIELE, of Ludovicus,⁶ Jacob,⁵ Louwis,⁴ Pieter,³ Cornelis,² Volkert,¹

b. Oct. 8, 1772, at Valley Falls, N. Y.; bap. Jan. 24, 1773; m. Hannah Douglass (b. Oct. 21, 1781, dau. of Maj. Samuel Douglass of Pittstown, N. Y., and Patience Ferguson), June 21, 1796; d. May 18, 1840, in Iowa; Hannah d. March 16, 1846.

Children:

1099 Philip, bap. Sept. 13, 1799, at Schaghticoke; m. Catharine Gertrude Brinkerhoff, June 4, 1828; d. March 30, 1881, at Ft. Madison, Iowa. Cath. d. Aug. 4, 1869. No children.

In 1817 Philip entered Union College, Schenectady. In 1821 he commenced the study of law in Waterford, N. Y., probably with his uncle, John L. Viele, who was practicing law in that place. Philip was Surrogate of Rensselaer Co. from April, 1827, to March 28, 1835. In 1837 he went out to Ft. Madison, Iowa, where he was four times President of the village and later Mayor of the town of Ft. Madison. He was three times chosen Judge of Probate for Lee Co., Iowa. He was a man of eloquent speech and courteous manners and his great love for children was manifest in his annual Christmas treat for all the children of Ft. Madison. At his funeral two hundred children walked in procession and threw flowers into his grave.

- +1100 Ludovicus, b. April 14, 1802; m. Caroline Eliza Hunt (sister of Judge Hiram P. Hunt of Johnsville, N. Y.), July 1, 1829, at Pittstown, N. Y.; d. April 4, 1840, at St. Louis, Missouri, of cholera. Caroline d. Dec. 27, 1865.
- 1101 Patience, b. Feb. 5, 1804; m. Daniel Tobias Newcomb (b. July 25, 1794, son of Daniel Newcomb b. 1756 in Pleasant Valley, Dutchess Co., N. Y.) and Elizabeth Wallace and grandson of Zacchias Nucomb of New England, and Sara Tobias of Filipse Manor, m. Jan. 3, 1755, at Poughkeepsie), July 13, 1825; d. Aug. 26, 1891. No children.
Daniel Tobias Newcomb served in the war of 1812 in Col. Wm. Winne Knickerbacker's Regiment, and was at the battle of Plattsburg, Sept., 1814. He inherited a large estate from his father, but removed to Iowa with his wife's family in 1837, and d. in Davenport, Iowa, Dec. 22, 1870.
- 1102 Eva Eliza, b. July 21, 1806; d. Nov. 12, 1847.
- 1103 William Douglass, b. Oct. 14, 1808; m. Sara Maria Newcomb (b. Dec. 21, 1805, dau. of Dr. Zaccheus Newcomb and Mary Mead), Jan. 12, 1833; d. July 19, 1866.
- +1104 Delia Maria, b. March 28, 1810; m. David Rorer (b. May 12 1806, in Pittsylvania Co., Va.), March 21, 1839; d. Nov. 4, 1888, at Burlington, Iowa.
- 1105 Harriet, b. April 8, 1812; m. Dr. Geo. W. Fitch (d. Aug. 29, 1847). (Dau. Louise m. W. H. Farrand).
- 1106 Samuel Douglass, b. April 29, 1814; m. Margaret Jackson; d. April 5, 1867.
- +1107 Charles, b. Nov. 22, 1818, at Valley Falls; m. Mary Jane Hopkins (b. Jan. 10, 1824, dau. of Judge Edward Hopkins), Dec. 28, 1843; d. Sept. 23, 1901, at Evansville, Ind. Mary, d. Oct. 3, 1899.

1795 (April 30). Abraham Viele and wife, Hannah Douglass, joined the church at Schaghticoke.



MRS. DAVID RORER
NEE DELIA MARIA VIRLE

1797. Abraham L. Viele, Lieutenant in Rensselaer Co. Militia.

Hon. Abraham L. Viele was Assemblyman for Rensselaer Co., N. Y., from Jan 28, to March 27, 1812; and from May 31, to June 19, 1812.

Miss D. M. Rorer writes from Burlington, Iowa: "My grandfather, Abraham L. Viele had a cotton mill at Valley Falls, where he was born. In 1820 he lived for a short time at what was called the State Line house near Bennington, Vt. While there Aaron Burr visited a neighbor who brought him to call at the Viele home. Grandmother remained in a sitting room on one side of the hall and refused to see the unwelcome guest, but allowed my mother, then a child of ten, to carry in the snuffer's tray to the parlor opposite. My mother, young as she was at the time, never forgot Burr's piercing black eyes. My grandfather came out to what is now Iowa in 1837, settled and died there. My grandfather had met with financial reverses and decided to move Westward, influenced much in his decision by the desire of his son-in-law, Daniel Newcomb, husband of his eldest daughter, Patience. The journey, a long and tedious one in those days, was made by rail as far as Utica, stopping at Schenectady to visit Domine and Mrs. Switz (Evelina Viele, the daughter of my grandfather's brother Jacob). From Utica the family came by Erie Canal to Buffalo, then by steamer on Lake Erie to Toledo, thence by canal to Cincinnati; and Evansville, Indiana, at which last place his son, Charles, had settled the year before. From Evansville they came in a through boat down the Ohio and up the Mississippi to their new home between Davenport and Muscatine. They landed on a bright moonlight night, Nov. 9, 1837, far from old associations and friends in a country strange and unsettled."

JESSE⁷ VIELE, of Ludovicus,⁶ Jacob,⁵ Louwis,⁴ Pieter,³ Cornelis,² Volkert,¹

bap. March 22, 1779; m. Sara (Sally) Fitch, Feb. 3, 1808 at Schuylerville, N. Y.

Children:

- 1108 Eva, bap. Nov. 1, 1800; wit. Eva Viele, at Schaghticoke; m. — Spickerman. Lived at Red Creek, N. Y.
- 1108a Ann Eliza, b. Nov. 13, 1802; bap. Jan. 12, 1803, at Schuylerville, N. Y.
- 1108b Lodovicus, b. Sept. 6, 1804; bap. Feb. 5, 1805; wit. Eva Viele, at Schuylerville.

Jesse Viele moved to Wayne Co., N. Y.

Charles W. Viele of South Butler, Wayne Co., says his father Lucian remembers seeing Jesse Viele when he lived about two miles from South Butler, N. Y. Jacob Simon Viele in a letter to Gen. E. L. Viele in 1874, said "one of Jesse's daughters lived near Cornelius, son of Charles Hansen Viele at Red Creek, N. Y."

955

STEPHEN⁷ VIELE, of Ludovicus,⁶ Jacob,⁵ Louwis,⁴ Pieter,³ Cornelis,² Volkert,¹

bap. Oct. 24, 1782; m. Laura Stearns, b. 1790, dau. of Stephen Stearns and Roxana Stoughton; d. Oct. 23, 1840. Laura d. June, 1838, in the 49th year of her age.

Children:

- 1109 Maria Evelina, b. Dec. 22, 1814; d. Dec. 1, 1889, aged 55 yrs.
- +1110 Jane Laville, b. Nov. 23, 1816; m. George Augustus Sturtevant, March 6, 1839; d. March 22, 1900.
- 1111 Harriet Hopkins, b. May 8, 1819; m. Sidney Sutphen, 1850; d. July 3, 1889.
- 1112 Laura Roxana, b. March 28, 1822; m. Ashabel Hubbard, Sept. 14, 1848.
- +1113 Lucy Ann, b. June 24, 1824; m. John Allen Thompson, b. Nov. 6, 1808, of Pine Plains, Dutchess Co., N. Y., May 9, 1853, at Fort Miller, N. Y., by Rev. S. T. Searles; d. March 27, 1902.

+1114 Stephen, b. May 20, 1830; m. Martha Ann Schuler; Nov. 24, 1857; d. Feb. 9, 1907, in Ohio.

1115 Caroline Hester, b. Feb. 7, 1827; m. William Ostrom, May 5, 1852; d. 1903.

1812. Stephen Viele, Ensign.

1814. Stephen Viele, Lieutenant in 45th Reg. Rensselaer Co. Militia.

1815. Capt. Stephen L. Viele in Col. Wm. Winne Knickerbacker's Regiment (the 45th in the 7th Brigade), Rep. N. Y. State His., 1901, p. 1567.

The story is told of him that when the call came to go to Plattsburg to meet the British invaders, Stephen, getting impatient with the rest of the regiment, started off with his men for Plattsburg. At Glenville, Washington Co., they received news that the victory was ours and that he was not needed. Stephen Viele was a man of energy and ability. After the war of 1812 he left Valley Falls and settled at Ft. Miller, where he had a large country store and commission business. His two nephews, Ludovic and John C. Viele, were associated with him. "Little Stephen," his son, was of an unsettled nature and was not helpful to him. His daughters, however, all received excellent educations at the Emma Willard school in Troy.

Hon. Stephen L. Viele, Assemblyman in 1836 for Washington Co., N. Y. (Jan. 6 to May 6).

Laura Stearns' father, Stephen Stearns, b. 1761, was the son of Oliver Stearns and Pricilla Bateman of Mansfield, Conn. Stephen first settled at Pittstown, N. Y., and then in Troy, N. Y., where he d. June 9, 1829. Laura's sister, Laville Stearns, m. Ludovicus S. Viele.

957

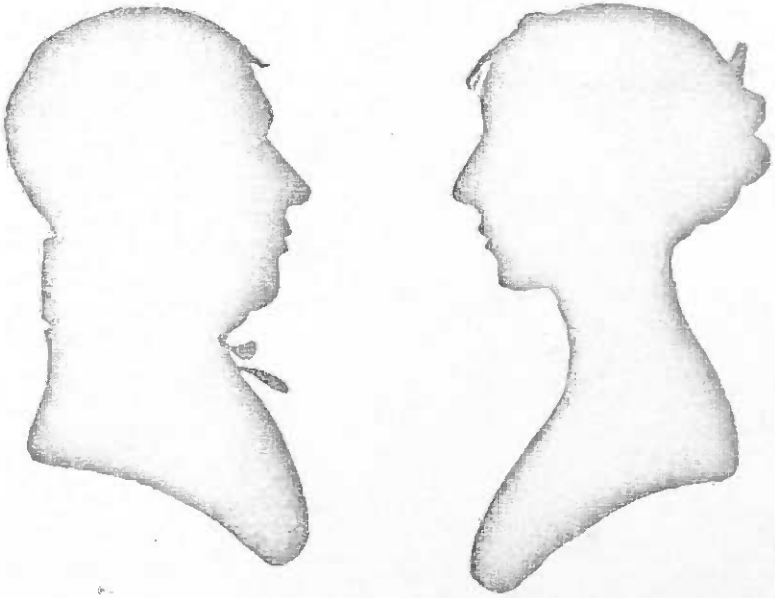
JOHN LUDOVICUS⁷ VIELE, of Ludovicus,⁶ Jacob,⁵ Louwis,⁴ Pieter,³ Cornelis,² Volkert,¹

bap. June 6, 1788; wit. Johannes Viele and Heffie Viele; m. Kathlyne Knickerbacker of Schaghticoke, Nov. 18, 1810. He d. Oct. 19, 1832. Kathlyne Knickerbacker was b. Aug. 23 (bap. Aug. 26), 1792, and d. Sept. 16, 1837, "at two o'clock in the morning."

Children:

- +1116 Louisa Caroline, b. May 18, 1812; m. Dr. Charles Winne, Sept. 30, 1836, in Albany; d. in Buffalo, Aug. 6, 1895.
- +1117 Rufus King, b. Dec. 3, 1813; m. Phebe Ann Gregory, May 18, 1840; d. Dec. 22, 1891.
- +1118 Augustus, b. Aug. 5, 1815; m. Mary Kenyon, of Herkimer, N. Y., Oct. 8, 1839; d. Feb. 12, 1882.
- 1119 Maria Eve Elizabeth, b. April 2, 1817; m. Jonathan Eustace Whipple, and d. Dec. 4, 1842. No children.
- +1120 Henry Knickerbacker, b. April 29, 1819; m. Letitia Thompson, Aug. 5, 1843; d. Aug. 8, 1881.
- 1121 Sarah Cathalina, b. March 23, 1821. Never married; d. 1905.
- 1122 Maurice Edward, b. July 17, 1823; m. Maria Townsend in Albany, April 18, 1850; d. 1903, in Albany, N. Y. No children. (M. E. Viele had a wholesale hardware store on State St., Albany, for many years. He was a Trustee of Rutgers College.)
- +1123 Egbert Ludovicus, b. June 17, 1825; m. (1) Teresa Griffin, June 3, 1850; m. (2) Juliette Dana, 1872, d. April 22, 1902, in New York City.

The Hon. John Ludovicus Viele entered Union College, Schenectady, in 1808, but did not remain to graduate. He received from the faculty an honorable discharge in the shape of a certificate, which is in the possession of one of his granddaughters. On Nov. 10, 1810, he married Kathlyne Knickerbacker, youngest daughter of Johannes Knickerbacker, Jr., and Elizabeth Winne. Report has it that he served in the war of 1812. If so it must have been as a private, for it is not until 1818 that he has a commission as Quartermaster in Saratoga Co. Militia (144th Reg. of Infantry, Col. Stewart in command). In 1819 (March 27), he was appointed Inspector in Saratoga for the 15th Division of Infantry. In 1814, he was practising law in Albany. From 1822-1829 he was a New York Senator and at the same time a Judge of the Court of Errors. On Feb. 6,



S. Steele

Kathlyne Knickerbaker

1832, he was appointed Regent for the University of New York. He was at one time counsel for the Court of Chancery. He was a man of much mental vigor and was cut off in the midst of his usefulness at the comparatively early age of forty-four years. Personally he was fine looking and of a social disposition.

John Knickerbacker, Jr., inherited from his uncle Herman, the Knickerbacker Hofsted at Schaghticoke, which had been since 1708 in the possession of the Knickerbacker family, and which is still owned by a Knickerbacker. John had been educated as a lawyer, but gave up his profession to care for his estate of several hundred acres. In the Revolution he had gone as a private into the regiment of which his father was Colonel (14th Albany), and in 1791 he was Second Major in Col. John W. Groesbeck's regiment of Rensselaer Co. Militia. He and his wife, Elizabeth Winne, lived together fifty-five years and left eleven children surviving them. It is said that at the first marriage of their youngest son, Abraham, Jan. 2, 1823, there were present at the marriage feast their four sons and their wives, their seven daughters with their husbands and about one hundred grandchildren. Elizabeth Winne died Nov. 10, 1826, and her aged husband died on the first anniversary of her death.

John Knickerbacker, Jr., was a member of the Legislature of New York from 1796 to 1802.

Kathlyne Knickerbacker was called often by her Dutch name, Tryntje, sounding like "Tiny," so said my father, her youngest son. She died five years after her husband from the effects of a neglected cold contracted while sitting up at night with a sick friend. Her name is spelt "Kathlyne" in her father's hand-writing in his family Bible, now owned by Col. Charles Knickerbacker Winne of Albany, son of Kathlyne's eldest daughter, Louise Caroline Viele Winne.

John Ludovicus Viele and Kathlyne Knickerbacker are justly held by their descendants in affectionate respect.

bap. March 20, 1774; m. (1) Margaret Bradshaw (b. April 12, 1771, dau. of William Bradshaw of Halfmoon, and Sarah MacKillip of Cambridge, Washington Co., N. Y., m. Feb. 7, 1765), Nov. 7, 1793; lived until later than 1840; Margaret d. July 13, 1819.

Children:

1124 Margaret Ann, b. May 26, bap. June 19, 1803, at Schuylerville, N. Y.; d. June 28, 1808.

+1125 William Bradshaw, bap. Sept. 14, 1808; m. Celinda Boynton (b. Aug. 11, 1811; d. May 30, 1888); d. April 24, 1877.

1125a Abraham, b. —; m. —. An old deed in the possession of Harman L. Viele, of Stafford's Bridge, speaks of Abraham Viele as son and heir of John A. Viele, and of his daughter, Louise, wife of Archibald McLean, who, on the 5th of May, 1844, inherited that fourth of the farm of John A. Viele that fell to his son Abraham.

1125b Eva, b. —; m. Hosca Harvey.

1125c Harman Knickerbacker, b. May 27, 1827; bap. June 25, 1828, at Schuylerville, N. Y.

1794 (Oct. 25). John A. Viele joined the Dutch church at Schaghticoke.

1799 (April 2). Abraham Viele and his wife sold to his son, John A. Viele, 44½ acres of the farm in Saratoga County, which he had from his father, Jacob Viele (Farm No. 3, Great Lot 26), for five hundred dollars. This deed was not recorded until Nov. 23, 1839 (Old Deed).

William Bradshaw was the second son of John Bradshaw and Mary Wool of Antrim Co., Ireland. He was born on shipboard just before landing in New Jersey in 1740. After his marriage to Sarah MacKillip he settled at Halfmoon (Waterford) and died there (Bradshaw memorial).

John A. Viele married a second time and the last three named children were by the second wife. They all lived to grow up, as a legal paper in the possession of Harman L. Viele of Stafford's Bridge (Saratoga) shows.

960

EVA⁷ VIELE, of Abraham,⁶ Jacob,⁵ Louwis,⁴ Pieter,³ Cornelis,² Volkert,¹

bap. June 27, 1779; m. William Winne Knickerbacker for his second wife. His first wife, Derckie Van Vechten, d. Nov. 15, 1807. Eva d. March 29, 1865. All three interred in the Knickerbacker graveyard at Schaghticoke, N. Y.

Children (Knickerbacker):

1126 John, b. March 8, 1809; m. Susan Lansing. "John Knickerbacker d. June 14, 1840, in the 32nd year of his age. . . Susan Lansing, wife of John Knickerbacker, d. Aug. 15, 1885, aged 75 years." (Inscription from tombstone in Knickerbacker graveyard at Schaghticoke, N. Y.)

1127 Abraham Viele, b. March 10, 1811.

1128 Herman, b. Nov. 20, 1813; m. (1) Sarah, dau. of John William Groesbeck; m. (2) Clarissa, dau. of Seth Seeley.

1129 William, b. Dec. 18, 1815; m. Adeline, dau. of John William Groesbeck, Jan. 15, 1839. "William Knickerbacker 1815-1900." "Adeline Groesbeck, wife of William Knickerbacker, b. May 9, 1818, d. Nov. 24, 1875." (Inscription in Knickerbacker graveyard.)

1130 Anna, b. June 17, 1818; m. — Sherman.

1797 (Nov. 4). Eva Viele joined the Dutch church at Schaghticoke.

1814. William Winne Knickerbacker was Colonel of the 45th Regiment, 7th Brigade, Albany Co. Militia, and was in the Plattsburg invasion. He resigned in 1817. His parents were Johannes Knickerbacker, Jr. and Elizabeth Winne. He was named for his grandfather, William Winne, who with his wife, Maria de Wandelaer, are also interred in the Knickerbacker graveyard at Schaghticoke. William Winne was the son of Daniel Winne and Dirckje Van Nes. Daniel's father, Pieter Winne, came from Ghent in Flanders to Bethlehem, "two miles south of the city of Albany," before 1677. Pieter Winne's wife

was Tannecke Adams. "born in the city of Leeuwaerden in Vrieslandt." Pieter Winne had 13 children in 1684 when he made his Will. His estate was valued at 860 pieces of eight in 1697 when Will was probated.

The compiler has seen the signature of Eva Viele Knickerbacker attached to a deed dated 1799; the handwriting was fine and as of one well accustomed to the use of the pen.

977

JACOB⁷ VIELE, of Stephen,⁶ Jacob,⁵ Louwis,⁴ Pieter,³ Cornelis,² Volkert,¹

bap. Jan. 30, 1774; m. Alida (Eliza) Groesbeck.

Children (not in order):

- 1131 Stephen, b. Aug. 28, 1803; bap. June 3, 1804, at Schuylerville, N. Y.; wit. Maria Viele. Went to Wayne Co. in 1818.
- 1132 Christopher Columbus, b. June 23, 1805; bap. Sept. 7, 1806; wit. Sarah Viele; at Schuylerville. Went to Wayne Co., N. Y., in 1818.
- 1133 Sara Eliza, b. 1808; m. — Wood.
- +1134 Charles J., b. Jan. 2, 1812; m. Angeline Hibbard (b. Oct. 15, 1815); d. April 13, 1898. Angeline d. Jan. 8, 1889.
- 1135 Eva Alida, b. March 24, bap. June 6, 1813, at Schuylerville; wit. Sara Viele. Went to Wayne Co., but "returned to Saratoga Co., where she died while still a young woman."
- 1136 Hester, b. —; m. Stephen Mead.
- 1137 Hannah, b. —; m. Thomas Armstrong.
- 1138 Charlotte Maria, b. March 29, 1816, at Schuylerville, N. Y.; m. Reed Ross of Saratoga, N. Y.

1800. Jacob S. Viele was witness to the Will of his uncle, Ludovicus Viele of Saratoga, N. Y.

1804 (March 22). Jacob S. Viele, Ensign in Saratoga Co. Militia. (Rep. N. Y. S. His., 1901.)

In 1818 Jacob S. Viele and his family moved to the western part of the State, and Charles W. Viele, the grandson of his son Charles, says: "Charles J. Viele had a good memory and enjoyed telling of the trip from Saratoga in June, 1818, and of overtaking his brothers, Stephen and Columbus, who had started a few days ahead of the rest of the family. They arrived at South Butler on June 18 and had with them the finest pair of horses which had ever been seen in that part of the country." The family have always treasured a copy of the Will of Jacob Viele. In this Will (1797) Jacob S. Viele was left by his grandfather a farm in Saratoga Co. on the condition that he should care for his parents. This farm was part of the 460 acres which Jacob Viele bought from Peter R. Livingston in 1793.

979

SIMON TOLL⁷ VIELE, of Stephen,⁶ Jacob,⁵ Louwis,⁴ Pieter,³ Cornelis,² Volkert,¹

b. —; m. Zeruah Hill.

Children:

- 1139 Sara, b. Nov. 16, 1803; bap. Feb. 19, 1804; m. Manoa Westcott (ch., Lucy Ann, m. Eli Knapp, Betsy, Zeruah, Stephen, Sara, m. — Richmond.
- +1140 Stephen, b. 1804; m. (1) Caroline Louise Lum; m. (2) Catharine Mary Dewey (b. 1813; d. Nov. 27, 1840); m. (3) Helen Hasbrouck Buckingham, widow of Capt. Henry Holden (b. June 12, 1812; d. May 20, 1898); d. 1862. Lived at Seneca Falls, N. Y.
- 1141 Eva Maria, b. July, 1805; m. William Wadsworth; d. June 20, 1859, a. 55 y., 11 m. (four children.)
- 1142 Daniel Hill, b. 1806; m. Alethea —; d. March 11, 1872 (ch., Philo (3 sons living near Red Creek, N. Y.), Allen, Sara, Jane m. — Chesboro, and Edgar).
- 1143 Hester, b. 1808; m. Nelson Moore (four children).

- +1144 Jacob, b. Dec. 28, 1812; m. Electra Jane Edwards, 1840; d. Nov. 1, 1874.
- 1145 Simon, b. 1816; m. Josephine Mapes (ch., Leonora, about 18 in 1855). He is said to have gone to Columbus, Ga., as tutor in the family of a planter, and to have married his daughter. His nephew, Jay Viele of Seneca Falls, has lately found some letters of Simon's written in the early seventies from different places, in which he says he was ruined by the war. His niece, Mrs. Vickery, writes from Philadelphia, 1909: "I remember him perfectly, for he came to Seneca Falls to visit us when I was 18 years old and brought with him his daughter, Leonora, who was about my age." This was in 1855. (Mrs. Chas. D. Viele, of Los Angeles, came across a colored soldier and his wife who called themselves Viele and had been slaves. Slaves often took their master's names.)
- 1146 Alida, b. 1818.
- 1147 Zeruah, b. 1823; m. Robert Armstrong (ch., Charles, Hattie, m. — Paddock, and Alida).

982

LUDOVICUS⁷ VIELE, of Stephen,⁶ Jacob,⁵ Louwis,⁴ Pieter,³ Cornelis,² Volkert,¹

bap. March 30, 1783; m. Hannah Pruyn (bap. March 9, 1791, dau. of Francis Samuel Pruyn and Maria Van Ness), Dec. 31, 1806; d. Sept. 23, 1850. Hannah d. Aug. 8, 1874.

Children:

- +1149 Stephen, b. April 9, 1808; m. Jemima Waldron (b. July 27, 1812, dau. of Cornelius Waldron and Jane Van Ness of Waterford, N. Y.), June 8, 1836, at Waterford; d. Oct. 5, 1873. Lived at Lansingburg, N. Y.
- 1150 Magdalenah, b. Feb. 18, 1810; m. April 29, 1810; d. March 26, 1859.

- 1826 (July 1). Magdaline Viele made confession of faith in the Dutch church at Tioassicook.
- 1151 Francis Pruyn, b. Feb. 13, 1812; m. Elizabeth Reid (b. May 3, 1814, dau. of James Reid and Margaret Douw of Westmoreland, N. Y.) Nov., 1835; d. March 15, 1857.
- 1152 Sarah Toll, b. March 18, bap. June 19, 1814; d. 1895. 1826 (Oct. 7). Sara Toll Viele made confession of faith at Dutch church at Tioassicook.
- 1153 Lewis Fort, b. Feb. 18, bap. May 19, 1816; d. Oct. 19, 1820.
- 1154 Abraham Pruyn, b. Feb. 18, bap. July 19, 1818; d. Dec. 25, 1819.
- 1155 Ellen Maria, b. Feb. 6, 1820; m. Watson Sandford (b. June 12, 1820; son of Ira Sandford and Mahala Eastman of Roxbury, Conn.), June 26, 1841, at Tioassicook. (On April 3, 1841, Ellen Maria Viele made confession of faith at church in Tioassicook.

Ludovicus Viele lived at Buskirk's Bridge in the town of Pittstown, N. Y.

1810. Ludovicus Viele and Anna Pruyn, his wife, joined the Schuylerville church.

1819 (March 27). Ludovicus S. Viele, Captain in the Washington Co. Company of the Riflemen of the 156th Regiment (Report N. Y. State His., 1901).

1820 (June 8). Lodovicus Viele and his wife, Hannah, join the Dutch church at Tioassicook on certificate.

1822 (May 19). Lodovicus Viele, Deacon of Dutch church at Tioassicook.

Francis S. Pruyn, in 1795, Deacon of church at Tioassicook. Hannah's brother, Jacob Pruyn, married Neeltje, daughter of John Knickerbacker and Elizabeth Winne.

983

CAREL HANSEN⁷ VIELE, of Stephen,⁶ Jacob,⁵ Louwis,⁴ Pieter,³ Cornelis,² Volkert,¹

b. June 4, bap. Oct. 19, 1788; m. —.

Children:

- 1156 William, b. —. Is said to have gone to California. May have m. Jane Waldron (Riker's *His. of Harlem*, p. 734).
- 1157 Jackson, b. —. Is said to have gone to Michigan.
- 1158 Stephen Henry, b. —. Lived at Red Creek, N. Y.; probably m. Sarah Waldron (b. Jan. 9, 1828, dau. of Cornelius Waldron and Susanna Wermer (4 children). (Riker's *His. of Harlem*, p. 736.)
- 1159 Peter, b. —. (His daughter, Mrs. Frank Rose, lives at Oneida, N. Y.)
- 1160 Cornelis, b. —. Lived at Red Creek, N. Y. ("One of Charles' sons, Cornelius, lives at Red Creek, N. Y."—Letter from Jacob Simon Viele to Gen. E. L. Viele from Seneca Falls, N. Y., May 7, 1874.)
- 1161 Starnsburg?, b. —.
- 1162 Charles, Jr., b. —; went West, perhaps to Michigan.
- 1163 Margaret, b. —; went West, perhaps to Michigan.

984B

ELIZABETH⁷ VIELE, of Stephen,⁶ Jacob,⁵ Louwis,⁴ Pieter,³ Cornelis,² Volkert,¹

b. Sept. 21, 1794; bap. March 15, 1795; wit. Jacob S. Viele, at Schuylerville; m. (1) Moses Johnston, 1813. (Moses Johnston and Elizabeth Viele, his wife, joined the church at Schuylerville by certificate); m. (2) Henry C. Chapman for his second wife.

Children (Chapman):

- 1163a Samuel Henry, b. Dec. 23, 1824; bap. July 15, 1825, at Schuylerville.

Henry C. Chapman seems to have gone later to Wayne Co., N. Y. (Letter of Chas. W. Viele of South Butler, Wayne Co.)

994

JACOB⁷ VIELE, of Johannes,⁶ Jacob,⁵ Louwis,⁴ Pieter,³ Cornelis,² Volkert,¹

bap. Aug. 23, 1781; m. Martha (Patty) —.

Children:

1164 Rufus B., b. —.

1165 William, b. —. (William M. Viele of Saratoga Co., enlisted Sept. 1, 1861, in the 77th Reg., Co. F; wounded; discharged; reinlisted; discharged July 7, 1865 (*His. of Saratoga Co.*, p. 311).)

1166 Jane, b. —.

In 1809 (Nov. 28), Jacob J. Viele sold some of his interest in his father's farm to his brothers, John J. and Abraham J., and in 1812 (Dec. 31), he sold out a further interest in the same to his three brothers, John, Abraham and Nicholas.

In 1843, Martha, widow of Jacob J. Viele, receives an annuity from John J. Viele in return for a quit-claim deed to some land on which she had dower rights.

996

JOHN J.⁷ VIELE, of Johannes,⁶ Jacob,⁵ Louwis,⁴ Pieter,³ Cornelis,² Volkert,¹

b. July 3, bap. July 6, 1786, at Schaghticoke; m. Kathalina Pattison (b. Jan. 12, 1812, dau. of James Pattison), Nov. 14, 1827; d. Oct. 12, 1859. Kathalina d. Sept. 11, 1892, at Wichita, Kansas.

Children:

+1167 Abraham, b. March 17, 1829; m. Cornelia K. Williams, June 19, 1863, at North Hempstead, L. I. Lives at Saratoga Springs (1912.)

8/

1168 Maria, b. March 23, 1831; d. May 1, 1834, at Saratoga.

+1169 Judith Ann, b. Feb. 4, 1833; m. John Marshall, Sept. 15, 1858, at Saratoga. Living in Saratoga (1912).

+1170 James Pattison, b. March 25, 1835; m. Hester Viele, Sept. 6, 1864, at Ft. Miller, N. Y.; d. June 3, 1906.

- +1171 Catharine Maria, b. August 9, 1837; m. Lorenzo B. Viele, Oct. 16, 1860, at Saratoga.
- 1172 John I. Viele, b. April 20, 1839; d. at Saratoga, Aug. 28, 1896; unmarried.
- 1173 Harmon L. Viele, b. April 23, 1841; m. Katharine Amanda Freeman, June 4, 1872, at Stillwater, N. Y. No children. Katharine A. Freeman died July, 1912.
- 1174 Isaiah, b. Oct. 18, 1843; d. Oct. 7, 1853, at Saratoga.
- +1175 Mary Elizabeth, b. Nov. 25, 1849; m. O. D. Kirk, at Schuylerville, N. Y., Aug. 13, 1878.

John J. Viele bought up all the interest of his brothers and sisters in his father's farm in old Saratoga, which farm the latter had received by will from his father, Jacob Viele, of Schaghticoke. Most of that farm is now in the possession of Harmon L. Viele (1912). Jacob Viele purchased it in 1790 from Peter R. Livingston. It then consisted of 460 acres and was part of the Patent of Saratoga. The original deed from Peter R. Livingston is in the possession of Harmon L. Viele and is written on parchment. It is a fine specimen of penmanship and contains a variety of autographs.

998

NICHOLAS⁷ VIELE, of Johannes,⁶ Jacob,⁵ Louwis,⁴ Pieter,³ Cornelis,² Volkert,¹

b. June 28, bap. July 10, 1791; m. Sarah (Sally) Rogers.

Children:

- 1176 Eva Maria, b. about 1818; m. Daniel Van Antwerp, Oct. 26, 1843, at Schuylerville.
- 1177 John N., b. about 1820.
- 1178 Catharine Jane, b. about 1822.
- 1179 Benjamin, b. about 1824. Benjamin Viele from Saratoga Co. in the war, 1861-5. (*His. of Saratoga Co.*, p. 282.)

(These four referred to in the will of their uncle, Abraham Viele, dated 1824).

- 1180 Jane, b. about 1826.
 1181 Sara, b. about 1828.
 1182 Abraham, b. about 1831.
 1183 Cordelia, b. about 1833.

Nicholas Viele, in 1818, appears for a consideration to have quit-claimed his interest in his father's farm in Old Saratoga to his brothers, Abraham J. and John J. (old deed of that date), but at the time of the making of Abraham's will (1824), he seems to have been living on the farm in Saratoga owned by his brother Abraham (Abraham's will).

Nicholas Viele of Saratoga, is said in the *His. of Saratoga County* (p. 279), to have been in the war of 1812.

1010

LEWIS GRANT⁸ VIELE, of David,⁷ Lewis,⁶ Pieter,⁵ Louwis,⁴
 Pieter,³ Cornelis,² Volkert,¹

b. Dec. 27, 1825; m. Jane Frances Wilcox, May, 1853; d.
 July 29, 1905.

Children:

- 1184 James Alexander, b. Feb. 24, 1854; m. Ella C.
 Bunnet. Lives at Warren, Pa.
 1185 Cora Ella, b. March 10, 1856; m. Miles D. Good-
 year, May 5, 1882. Lives at Groton, N. Y.
 1186 John Jay, b. Jan. 15, 1858; m. Lilla A. Ferguson
 (b. Oct. 1, 1856; d. April 1, 1909), Aug. 13, 1882,
 at Cortland, N. Y. (One daughter, Lois Juanita,
 b. June 27, 1884.)
 1187 Archibald R., b. Feb. 14, 1861.
 1188 Charles Lewis, b. Dec. 1, 1864; m. Mabel Carolyn
 Burton of Albany (dau. of Wm. Lewis Burton
 and Celia Simmons), Jan. 15, 1902; (child,
 Frances Burton, b. Dec. 4, 1902). Lives at
 Bronxville, N. Y.
 1189 Minnie E., b. Oct. 8, 1868; d. Feb. 9, 1899.

1034

ANNA⁶ VIELE, of Johannes,⁷ Ludovicus,⁶ Teunis,⁵ Louwis,⁴
Pieter,³ Cornelis,² Volkert,¹

bap. Oct. 12, 1794; m. David De Garmo, son of Mattheus De Garmo (bap. April 6, 1761), and Margerietta Van der Werken (bap. Dec. 21, 1760).

Children (De Garmo):

- 1190 William Ross, b. June 16, 1830; m. Rhoda Wing Stewart (b. June 5, 1833, dau. of John Calvin Stewart and Serene Linendoll), Nov. 2, 1855. (Their dau., Serene (b. Nov. 6, 1866, m. Henry Clarence Stuart (b. Feb. 21, 1865, son of Alexander Stuart and Jane Eliza Viele), April 28, 1888.)

Pierre De Garmeaulx (alias Villeroy and "Pieter, the Frenchman") is said to have been in Beverwyck as early as 1665. In 1699 a Pierre Villeroy refused to take the oath of allegiance to the English king—"being a Papist." This man was buried March 6, 1741. It would seem that this last must have been the son of the first Pierre Villeroy. There seems to have been a little knot of Frenchmen who lived among the Dutch of Albany, and on whom the Dutch burghers often looked with suspicion. Why they remained there seems most likely due to their marrying Dutch women. Villeroy's wife was Caatje Vander Heyden. This couple had a son, Mattheus (bap. June 6, 1696; m. Rebecca —, and had a son, John (bap. Nov. 3, 1723), who m. Anna Kittle (bap. Feb. 20, 1732, dau. of Joachim Kittle (Kettlehuyn) "of Schaghkook" and granddaughter of Daniel Kettlehuyn and Debora Viele), Oct. 22, 1751. John lived in Albany and was sometimes called De Charmau. John's son, Mattheus (bap. April 6, 1761), m. Margarita Vander Werken (bap. Dec. 21, 1760, dau. of Albert Vander Werken and Annetje Vandenburg (Winne), m. May 13, 1758), June 20, 1779. In 1762 John De Garmo was a Captain in 2nd N. Y. Reg. (Col. Geo. Brewerton) and took part in the expedition to Havana (Swartwout and Kettlehuyn Chronicles).

Mathew De Garmo was a soldier in the Revolution in the 14th Albany Reg. (The Swartwout and Kettlehuyn Chronicles say he was a Captain.)

1089

EVA⁸ (EVELINA) VIELE, of Jacob,⁷ Ludovicus,⁶ Jacob,⁵ Louwis,⁴ Pieter,³ Cornelis,² Volkert,¹

b. Sept. 8, bap. Oct. 21, 1798; m. Rev. Abraham J. Switz (b. June 3, 1794, son of Gen. Jacob Switz and Margaret, dau. of Capt. Abraham Van Eps), May 27, 1823, at the "Viele Homestead near Hoosic, N. Y."

Children (Switz):

- 1191 John Livingston, b. July 26, bap. Aug. 28, 1825, at Tiassicook. He is said to have married twice after he was fifty years of age. No children. John L. Switz graduated from Union College in 1846. He practiced law in Davenport, Iowa. He inherited land near Valley Falls from his uncle, John Jacob Viele.

Abraham J. Switz graduated in the class of 1817 from Union College, and in 1820 he graduated from the Seminary of the Dutch Reformed Church at New Brunswick, N. J. He was pastor of the Dutch church at Schaghticoke and at Tiassicook, 1823-29; at Warwasing, 1829-35, and at Glenville, near Schenectady, 1835-42. His father and grandfather were both in the Revolution. Jacob Switz, his father, was a Captain in the Revolution, and in 1810 he was made Maj. General of the New York State Militia. (Riker's *Hist. of Harlem*, pp. 132, 169.)

1821 (March 21). Evaline Viele received into the Dutch church on confession of faith at Tiassicook.

1094

LUDOVICUS⁸ VIELE, of Simon T.,⁷ Ludovicus,⁶ Jacob,⁵ Louwis,⁴ Pieter,³ Cornelis,² Volkert,¹

bap. Jan. 25, 1796; m. Laville Stearns, Jan. 5, 1820; d. Nov. 26, 1882; Laville d. in Davenport, Iowa, in 1870.

Children:

- 1192 Livy Stearns, b. Sept. 4, 1822; d. Jan. 5, 1894. Unmarried.
- 1193 Elizabeth, b. Sept. 12, 1824; d. Sept., 1909. Unmarried.
- 1194 Lewis, b. Sept. 24, 1826; m. Laura G. Ferris of New York, Nov. 22, 1862; d. in Chicago, March 11, 1908 (5 children).
- 1195 John, b. June 28, 1828; left home when young and was never afterwards heard from.
- 1196 Oliver, b. Sept. 24, 1835; d. March 24, 1837.
- 1197 Laura Jane, b. April 24, 1832; d. June 6, 1911, in Chicago, Ill. Unmarried.

Laville Stearns was the daughter of Stephen Stearns, b. 1761, son of Oliver Stearns and Pricilla Bateman of Mansfield, Conn., and Roxanna Stoughten, his wife, who settled first in Pittstown, N. Y., and afterwards in Troy, N. Y., where he died June 9, 1829. He had four sons and two daughters, Laville, who married Ludovicus Viele of Fort Miller, N. Y., and Laura, who married Stephen Viele of Fort Miller.

1822 (May 19). Ludovicus Viele elected a Deacon of the church at Tiosscok (Buskirks').

1846. Ludovicus S. Viele, member of Assembly, 69 Session, Jan. 6 to May 13 (N. Y. Civil List, p. 325).

1095

PLATT CARPENTER⁸ VIELE, of Simon,⁷ Ludovicus,⁶ Jacob,⁵ Louwis,⁴ Pieter,³ Cornelis,² Volkert,¹

b. Aug. 16, 1797; m. Phoebe Bryan (b. June 2, 1801, dau. of David Bryan (b. July 18, 1769) and Elizabeth Lownsbury, his second wife (b. March 18, 1760), m. March 28, 1799), Nov. 15, 1820; d. Nov. 3, 1879; Phoebe d. Jan. 27, 1881.

Children:

- 1198 Jane Elizabeth, b. Sept. 26, 1821; m. William W. Bryan, Oct. 17, 1837, at Schuylerville; d. Jan. 5, 1912, at Rochester, N. Y. (Two sons, William,

who d. y., and Platt Viele, "who d. a year or two ago (1912) at his home in Elmira, N. Y., aged 70 yrs.")

- 1199 Frances Wickes, b. May 12, 1824; m. Judge George Washburn (b. Aug. 9, 1805, son of Isaac Washburn (b. Oct. 5, 1771; d. Sept. 17, 1826) and Sarah McConn (b. Aug. 18, 1786; d. April 25, 1866), Oct. 14, 1844; d. May 1, 1909; George Washburn d. June 25, 1893. He was for forty successive years a magistrate in the town of Northumberland, Saratoga Co., N. Y., and Judge of Court of General Sessions for two terms of four years each. (Their daughter, Phoebe Bryan Washburn (b. July 1, 1856), wife of Rev. Jacob Lindley Spicer of Poughkeepsie (m. Sept. 10, 1885), gives this information. (Mrs. Spicer has two children.)
- 1200 Maria Bryan, b. Oct. 31, 1826; m. General Charles H. Clark (b. Jan. 22, 1818), March 8, 1848; living in Rochester, N. Y. (1912). Chas. Clark d. Nov. 20, 1873. He was from Providence, R. I., was a General in the Civil War, at one time Mayor of Rochester and a lawyer by profession. (Two sons, William and Henry, both m. and living at Rochester, N. Y.)
- 1201 Platt Bryan, b. Jan. 24, 1829; m. (1) Julia M. Barton, May 26, 1859 (Julia d. May 11, 1865); m. (2) Olivia C. Chace, Dec. 22, 1881 (Olivia d. April 15, 1899). Living, 1912, in Rochester, N. Y., where he was at one time cashier of a bank. No children.

1097

JOHN CARPENTER⁸ VIELE, of Simon,⁷ Ludovicus,⁶ Jacob,⁵ Louwis,⁴ Pieter,³ Cornelis,² Volkert,¹

b. April 20, 1806, at Valley Falls, N. Y.; m. Eliza Baker (b. Sept. 1, 1810, dau. of Truman Baker and Elizabeth Pennoyer, m. Feb. 18, 1794), Oct. 31, 1832; d. April 25, 1880. Eliza d. April 23, 1884.

Children:

- 1202 Lorenzo Baker, b. March 23, 1834; m. Catharine Maria Viele, dau. of John J. Viele, Oct. 16, 1860, at Saratoga; d. Feb. 5, 1880 (two sons).
- 1203 Jay, b. July 25, 1837; d. Jan. 29, 1842.
- +1204 Jane Eliza, b. Sept. 28, 1839; m. Alexander Stuart (son of John Stuart and Margaret McFadden), Dec. 10, 1863; d. March 17, 1887.
- 1205 Hester, b. Oct. 18, 1841; m. James Pattison Viele (son of John J. Viele and a Presbyterian minister), Sept. 6, 1864; d. July 10, 1902 (two sons).
- 1206 John Henry, b. March 20, 1844; m. (1) Lydia Amanda Wait, dau. of Sidney Wait and Lydia Clute of Ft. Miller, N. Y., in 1875. Lydia d. March 16, 1878, aged 33 yrs., 10 m., 21 d.; (two children—twins—who d. at birth;) m. (2) Martha Amelia Haxston of Ft. Miller (dau. of Andrew King Haxston (b. Dec. 10, 1824; d. Feb. 13, 1870) and Martha Darrow (b. May 15, 1830; d. Feb. 7, 1893, at Cambridge, N. Y.), Aug. 24, 1881; d. at Ft. Miller, N. Y., June 28, 1900). John H. was b. and d. in the Viele homestead in Ft. Miller, and was an Elder in the Dutch Ref. church at that place. (Children: John A., b. Nov. 3, 1882; m. Abigail R. Staples, 1911; Jay Bryant, b. Sept. 14, 1885, and Alice Eliza, b. Aug. 27, 1887.)
- 1207 Simon, b. May 18, 1851; d. Sept. 5, 1851.

John Carpenter Viele purchased the Viele homestead at Ft. Miller, N. Y., in 1836. This homestead has been in the family more than a hundred years. John C. was an Elder in the Dutch Ref. church at Ft. Miller as his son John was after him.

Truman Baker of Schaghticoke was b. June 2, 1769; d. April 9, 1819. Elizabeth Pennoyer (of a French Huguenot family) was b. Sept. 1, 1775; d. Sept. 1, 1810 (the day her dau. Eliza was born).

1098

HIRAM⁸ VIELE, of Simon,⁷ Ludovicus,⁶ Jacob,⁵ Louwis,⁴ Pieter,³ Cornelis,² Volkert,¹

b. Sept. 5, bap. Sept. 29, 1813; m. Abby McFarland (b. Sept. 19, 1818, at Salem, N. Y., dau. of William McFarland and Mary Fitch), Oct. 17, 1838; d. July 25, 1874. Abby d. Jan. 26, 1899, at Akron, Ohio.

Children:

- 1208 Mary Jane, b. Sept. 18, 1839; d. Sept. 19, 1840.
 1209 Henry Clarence, b. Oct. 29, 1841; m. Elizabeth F. Mack (b. May 20, 1842), Oct. 16, 1873. (Dau., Frances Mack, b. June 2, 1876.) Lives at Akron, Ohio, where he is Cashier of a Bank, and at one time County Treasurer.
 1210 Mary Jane, b. Feb. 15, 1845; unmarried; lives at Akron, Ohio.
 1211 Frances Gale, b. March 30, 1847.
 1212 Charles Dana, b. Sept., 1849.

Hiram Viele born and baptized at Buskirk's Bridge, Saratoga County. Moved with his parents to Ft. Miller, N. Y., and in 1842 to Akron, Ohio, where he died in 1874. In Akron he had a large flour mill and feed store.

1100

LUDOVICUS⁸ VIELE, of Abraham,⁷ Ludovicus,⁶ Jacob,⁵ Louwis,⁴ Pieter,³ Cornelis,² Volkert,¹

b. April 14, 1802; m. to Caroline Eliza Hunt (b. March 4, 1810, sister of Judge Hiram P. Hunt of Johnsonville, N. Y.), July 1, 1829, at Pittstown, N. Y., by the Rev. Mark Tucker of Troy, N. Y.; d. April 4, 1840, at St. Louis, Mo., of cholera. Caroline d. Dec. 27, 1865.

Children:

- 1213 Louisa Douglass, b. May 24, 1835, at Pittstown, N. Y.; m. Gen. Jacob Gartner Lauman, July 6, 1853, at Davenport, Iowa, by the Rev. J. D.

Mason; d. Feb. 4, 1900, at Chicago, Ill. Gen. J. G. Lauman, b. Jan. 13, 1813, in Taneytown, Md., was the son of George and Margaret Lauman. Lived first in York, Pa.; then in Burlington, Ia., where he was first in general business and then a banker. In the Civil War he was Brigadier and Brevet Major General, and d. Feb. 7, 1867, at Burlington, Iowa. (Three children; two sons, Charles Newcomb and George Viele Laumen are law partners in Chicago, Ill. George was Lt. Col., Ill. Vol., Spanish-American War; at siege of Santiago de Cuba.

- 1214 Augusta Paine, b. 1838; m. Dugald McMillen; d. 1907 (son Daniel Newcomb McMillen).
 1215 Josephine Lodeveca, b. 1840; m. James Stafford Crew. Living (1909) at So. Berkeley, Cal. (Four children, m., and living near her).

Ludovicus had a cotton mill and store at Valley Falls, N. Y. He died of cholera in St. Louis in 1840, and as his grave could not be found his sister, Patience, erected a monument to his memory in the Newcomb lot in the Oakdale cemetery at Davenport, Iowa. Mrs. Newcomb and her husband opened their home for years to the children of her brother, Ludovicus, and to his widow.

1103

WILLIAM DOUGLASS⁸ VIELE, of Abraham,⁷ Ludovicus,⁶ Jacob,⁵ Louwis,⁴ Pieter,³ Cornelis,² Volkert,¹

b. Oct. 14, 1808; m. Sara Maria Newcomb (b. Dec. 21, 1805, dau. of Dr. Zaccheus Newcomb and Mary Mead; m. in N. Y. City, Jan. 10, 1800), Jan. 12, 1833, at Pleasant Valley, N. Y.; d. July 19, 1866. Sara d. Nov. 9, 1873.

Children;

- 1216 Mary Hannah, b. May 31, 1835; m. Oliver H. (W?) Eckel, lumber merchant, Sept. 17, 1861.
 1217 Ellen Douglass, b. Jan. 12, 1839; m. Staats D. Palmer, May 12, 1870; d. at Chicago Heights,

Nov., 1904. (Children, Viele Glen, Mary E., m. Clinton LeRoy Babcock of Cornell University.)

1218 George Conklin, b. Sept. 20, 1843.

1219 Margaret Sophia, b. May 29, 1846; d. Aug. 6, 1846.

William Douglass Viele was a merchant in Troy, N. Y., and removed in 1838 to Iowa. Dr. Zaccheus Newcomb was b. in Pleasant Valley, Dutchess Co., N. Y., July 22, 1767, and was the son of "Zachias Nucomb of New England, and Sara Tobias of Filips Manor;" m. Jan. 3, 1755, at Poughkeepsie.

1104

DELIA MARIA⁸ VIELE, of Abraham,⁷ Ludovicus,⁶ Jacob,⁵ Louwis,⁴ Pieter,³ Cornelis,² Volkert,¹

b. March 28, 1810, at Valley Falls, N. Y.; m. David Rorer (b. May 12, 1806, in Pittsylvania Co., Virginia), March 21, 1839; d. Nov. 4, 1888, at Burlington, Iowa. David Rorer d. July 7, 1884.

Children (Rorer):

1220 Virginia Douglass, b. April 3, 1842; d. April 27, 1898, unmarried.

"A woman of such charm and so dearly loved by her friends that her birthday is still tenderly remembered and observed each year."

1221 Delia Maria, b. Oct. 28, 1844; unmarried. Lives in the family home at Burlington, Iowa.

1222 Mary Louise, b. Sept. 19, 1849; m. John Terry Remey (son of William B. Remey and Eliza Howland), Oct. 30, 1872. (One son, David Rorer Remey, b. July 11, 1878; d. April 27, 1902, at Burlington, Iowa.) Lives in Burlington.

(Two other children d. in infancy.)

Delia Maria Viele was educated at Mrs. Emma Willard's school in Troy, N. Y., and "was remarkable in youth and in age for her unusual beauty of person and loveliness of character."

David Rorer was the son of a Virginian planter. "His father, Abraham Rorer, was of Swiss descent, and his mother, Nancy Cook, of English ancestry." He was a well known and successful lawyer and stood at the head of the Iowa bar. He was attorney for the C., B. & Q. R. R. for 26 years. He published three law books: on Judicial and Execution Sales; on Interstate Law, and on Railways. The last published at the time of his death has been used as a text book in Columbia University. Miss Delia Rorer writes of her parents: "They built (in Burlington) in 1841 the homestead where they lived for 42 years and dispensed generous hospitality. They then built in 1884 the house where I now live alone having been forced to leave the old home by the encroachment of business." Mr. Rorer died before the new home was completed and his widow survived him but four years. "Judge Rorer was one of the founders of the Historical Society (Iowa) which was organized in Burlington in 1843. . . . He wrote the articles of incorporation of the city of Burlington . . . and was identified with all the history of the city from its inception. He was widely known all over the State as one of its best citizens and was honored not only for his literary and professional achievements but for his character as a man," and again: "The old homestead on the corner of Fourth and Washington Sts.," says a eulogy on this couple, "sheltered their worthy heads for forty-two years and is one of Burlington's landmarks." Judge Rorer gave Iowa the title of the Hawkeye State.

1107

CHARLES⁸ VIELE, of Abraham,⁷ Ludovicus,⁶ Jacob,⁵ Louwis,⁴
Pieter,³ Cornelis,² Volkert.¹

b. Nov. 22, 1818; m. Mary Jane Hopkins, dau. of Judge Edward Hopkins, Dec. 28, 1843; d. Sept. 23, 1901. Mary Jane b. Jan. 10, 1824; d. Oct. 3, 1899.

Children:

- 1223 George Bement, b. Oct. 16, 1847; m. Amy Morgan.
1224 Mary Douglas, b. Sept. 12, 1850; d. Aug. 4, 1857.

- 1225 Walter Stuart, b. Oct. 31, 1853; m. Margaret Winters; d. Oct. 23, 1906.
 1226 Charles Abrams, b. Sept. 20, 1858; d. Apr. 5, 1867.
 1227 Edward Newcomb, b. June 8, 1860; m. Daisy Potter. (One son, Douglas, b. April 21, 1891.)

Born in the Viele Homestead in Valley Falls, N. Y., Charles Viele studied at the Troy Academy and went into business at that place. Later he went into business at Saratoga Springs, and in 1836 he started for the West, and after a long and difficult journey arrived at Evansville, Ind., where he made his home and established himself as a successful man of affairs. He was President and Director of the First National Bank of Evansville: director in various other institutions in that city, and vestryman in both the Episcopal churches. At the time Mr. Viele wrote a sketch of his life (1900) he was the only member of his own generation alive.

III O

JANE LAVILLE⁸ VIELE, of Stephen,⁷ Ludovicus,⁶ Jacob,⁵ Louwis,⁴ Pieter,³ Cornelis,² Volkert,¹

b. Nov. 23, 1816; m. George Augustus Sturtevant (son of John Sturtevant and Mary Paddleford), March 6, 1839; d. March 22, 1990.

Children (Sturtevant):

- 1228 Laura Viele, b. May 22, 1840; d. Jan. 1, 1845.
 1229 Augustus Hubbard, b. June 17, 1842; d. Jan. 14, 1845.
 1230 Stephen Viele, b. Dec. 31, 1844; d. March 30, 1907.
 1231 Frank, b. Dec. 24, 1847; d. Oct. 25, 1853.
 1232 Mary Paddleford, b. May 20, 1850; d. Sept. 10, 1850.
 1233 George B., b. Feb. 21, 1852; d. May 17, 1853.
 1234 Jennie, b. April 31, 1855; d. Aug. 14, 1873.
 1235 Frances Rousseau, b. April 22, 1858.
 1236 Minnie Viele, b. July 19, 1860.

III3

LUCY ANN⁸ VIELE, of Stephen,⁷ Ludovicus,⁶ Jacob,⁵ Louwis,⁴
Pieter,³ Cornelis,² Volkert,¹

b. June 24, 1824; m. John Allen Thompson (b. Nov. 6, 1808),
of Pine Plains, N. Y., May 9, 1855, at Fort Edward, N. Y.; d.
March 27, 1902. (Marriage recorded at Schuylerville church.)

Children (Thompson):

1237 Edward Harris, b. Sept. 25, 1856; m. Rachel Irene
Carpenter, dau. of Hon. Edwin P. Carpenter
of Hudson City, N. J. (Three children.)

John Allen Thompson had a farm of 120 acres at Pine
Plains, Dutchess Co., N. Y.

Edward Harris Thompson, in 1892, was a member of As-
sembly of New York. At one time he was President of the
Millerton National Bank. He was also Supervisor of the town.

III4

STEPHEN D.⁸ VIELE, of Stephen,⁷ Ludovicus,⁶ Jacob,⁵ Louwis,⁴
Pieter,³ Cornelis,² Volkert,¹

b. May 20, 1830, at Ft. Miller, N. Y.; m. Martha Ann Shuler
Nov. 24, 1857; d. Feb. 9, 1907, at the Nat. Military Home,
Ohio.

Children:

1238 Evelyn Maria (Kitty), b. Oct. 9, 1858; m. John J.
Everson, Feb. 4, 1884.

1239 Martha Ann (Daisy), b. Oct. 6, 1864; d. 1877.

III6

LOUISA CAROLINE⁸ VIELE, of John L.,⁷ Ludovicus,⁶ Jacob,⁵
Louwis,⁴ Pieter,³ Cornelis,² Volkert,¹

b. May 18, 1812, in the Knickerbacker homestead at Schagh-
ticoke; m. to Charles Winne, M. D., Sept. 30, 1835, in the
Dutch church at Albany by Dr. Vermilye; d. Aug. 6, 1895, in
Buffalo, N. Y.



LOUISA CAROLINE WINNE
(née VIBLER)

Children (Winne):

- 1240 Charles Knickerbacker, b. June 30, 1838; m. Caroline Elizabeth Giddings, nee Frey (great-granddaughter of Major John Frey, who was on the staff of Gen. Herkimer in the Revolutionary War), Dec. 3, 1874. (One son, Charles K. Winne, Jr., M. D., of Albany, N. Y.)

Col. Winne was educated at the Albany Academy and graduated at the Jefferson Medical College in 1859. He entered the Medical Corps, U. S. A., in 1861, and served with Gen. McClellan's column in West Virginia. In Sept., 1863, he joined the Army of the Potomac and served therein as Surgeon-in-Chief, Artillery Brigade, 5th Corps, afterwards as Surgeon-in-Chief, 2nd Division, 5th Corps, and subsequently as Medical Inspector, 5th Corps, until army was disbanded, July 1, 1865. Col. Winne was present at the following engagements: Rich Mountain, W. Va., Rappahannock Station, and Mine Run, the Wilderness, Spottsylvania, North Anna, Cold Harbor, Assault and Siege of Petersburg, Weldon Railroad, Hutcher's Run, Quaker Road, White Oak Ridge, Five Forks. He engaged in the pursuit of Lee and the surrender at Appomattox Court House, being one of the ten surviving officers (1909) present in the courtyard while Generals Grant and Lee were considering the terms of surrender. He was brevetted Captain and Major for "faithful and meritorious services" and brevetted Lt.-Col. for "meritorious and distinguished services" at Tybee Island, Ga., where cholera prevailed. In 1875 Col. Winne was offered a commission as Lt.-Col. on the Medical Staff of the Army of Egypt. He was retired for age June 30, 1902, as Lt.-Col. and Deputy-Surgeon-General. Promoted as Retired Colonel by Act of Congress,

April 23, 1904. He holds the bronze medal for the Civil War Campaigns, is a member of the Loyal Legion, of Sons of the Revolution, and of the Holland Society.

1241 Sarah Cathalina, b. 1846; d. 1849.

Dr. Charles Winne (b. Oct. 22, 1811, eldest son of Jellis Winne, Jr., and Sarah Fondey), was educated at the Albany Academy, Union College, Schenectady, and the N. Y. College for Physicians and Surgeons. He settled at Buffalo, N. Y., and "there a wise and cultured physician" practiced his profession till his death on Oct. 9, 1877. (Vide Transactions, Erie Co. Med. Soc., Oct. 17, 1877.)

III7

RUFUS KING⁸ VIELE, of John,⁷ Ludovicus,⁶ Jacob,⁵ Louwis,⁴
Pieter,³ Cornelis,² Volkert,¹

b. Dec. 3, 1813; m. Phebe Ann Gregory (b. March 27, 1817, dau. of David E. Gregory and Lois Marvin), May 18, 1840; d. Dec. 22, 1891. Phebe d. Jan. 14, 1892.

Children:

1242 Charles Delavan, b. Feb. 7, 1841; m. Nannie D. Minor, Jan. 10, 1872. No children. Nannie D. Minor d. Nov. 21, 1912.

Gen. Charles Delavan Viele was commissioned Second Lieutenant, First U. S. Infantry, in 1861. Served with the Regular Division, Fifth Army Corps, Army of the Potomac, under Gen. McClellan on the Peninsular, and participated in the fight at Manassas Gap, and the second battle of Bull Run. Joined the army of Gen. Grant in 1863, and served in the campaign resulting in the capture of Vicksburg, Miss., commanding Battery "Logan" at the time of the surrender. Was brevetted Captain "for gallant and meritorious conduct during the siege."

Served in Western Louisiana with the Cavalry Division, as Aide-de-camp to Gen. N. A. M.

Dudley, during the Red River campaign of 1864, taking part in the affairs at Cane River, Death's Hill, Vermillion Bayor, Natitoches, Wilson's Creek, and the battle at Sabine Cross-roads.

Promoted Captain in 1868, and transferred to the Tenth U. S. Cavalry. Jan., 1871, he joined his troop in the field and served as escort to the surveying party of the Atlantic & Pacific R.R. through the then trackless wastes of the Indian Territory, as far as Albuquerque, N. M., an arduous duty that lasted a year.

For eighteen years while serving with the Tenth U. S. Cavalry, Captain Viele was almost constantly in the field, taking part in the various Indian campaigns in Texas, Indian Territory and Arizona. He was promoted Major, First Cavalry, in 1889, taking part in the last campaign against the Sioux Indians in the winter of 1890-91. In 1897 he was promoted Lieutenant-Colonel, First Cavalry, commanding the regiment throughout the campaign in Cuba, resulting in the capture of Santiago de Cuba. In 1898 (Sept. 21), he was appointed Brigadier-General of Volunteers. In 1899 promoted Colonel of the Fourth Cavalry and ordered to the Philippine Islands, where after a short, but very serious illness, he was placed upon the retired list of the army.

On April 23, 1904, he was advanced to the grade of Brigadier General (Retired) for Civil War services. Lives at Los Angeles, Cal.

- 1243 Mary Cathalina, b. July 11, 1844; m. Talbot Olyphant, April 27, 1865. (Children: Elizabeth Marvin, b. March 23, 1866, d. Aug. 22, 1887; Annabella Shedden, b. June 14, 1867; Marie Viele, b. July 5, 1868, m. July 26, 1912, Robert Olyphant; David Burr, b. Dec. 14, 1869, d. May 5, 1872; Anne Morss, b. April 30, 1873; Helen

Talbot, b. Jan. 12, 1882, m. Nov. 21, 1906, Prentice Strong, of New York City; children, Helen Prentice, b. Sept. 26, 1909, d. July 26, 1910; Silvia Olyphant, b. March 16, 1912). In 1909 Talbot Olyphant was President of the New York State Society of the Cincinnati.

- 1244 Lois Marvin, b. Aug. 13, 1847; d. Jan. 30, 1898. Unmarried.

III8

AUGUSTUS⁸ VIELE, of John L.,⁷ Ludovicus,⁶ Jacob,⁶ Louwis,⁴ Pieter,³ Cornelis,² Volkert,¹

b. Aug. 5, 1815; m. Mary Kenyon, dau. of Varnum Sheffield Kenyon and Rebecca Adela Griswold, Oct. 8, 1839; d. Feb. 12, 1882. Mary b. Jan. 31, 1815; d. Feb. 12, 1882.

Children:

- 1245 Kenyon Griswold, b. Sept. 29, 1840; m. Helen Ralston Bucknam, Oct. 7, 1874. (Three children.) *Wife 1913*
- 1246 Augustus Hamilton, b. Nov. 10, 1843; m. Mary Emma Stuart (b. Sept. 27, 1845, dau. of Gen. Geo. Beebe Stuart and Frances Neeles), Feb. 16, 1865. (Children: Maurice Augustus, m. Bessie D. Campbell (dau. Katherine C. and Mary Stuart, twins); head of a large engineering firm in New York City; Francis Stuart, also an electrical engineer in business in New York City.)
- 1247 Mary Adela, b. Sept. 6, 1845; m. Willis H. Brumley, son of Chester Sanford Brumley and Mary Cook, Nov. 9, 1868. (Son Howard Viele Brumley, b. Oct. 21, 1870; m. Eugenia Britton (b. Nov. 13, 1874), Nov. 22, 1899. (Three children).)
- 1248 Helen K., b. Jan. 11, 1856; m. (1) George Welles Perkins, June 12, 1877; m. (2) Edward Tatum, April 27, 1885. (Children; Georgina; Ruth, m. Walter Bailey (three children); Alice, m. Arnold P. Chace (ch. Jonathan).



Col. L. V. Kille

Dr. Augustus Viele graduated in 1837 from Fairfield Medical School and practiced his profession for years in Troy, N. Y. Later he came to New York where he practiced medicine until his death and was also a member of the Board of Health of N. Y. City.

1120

HENRY KNICKERBACKER⁸ VIELE, of John,⁷ Ludovicus,⁶ Jacob,⁵ Louwis,⁴ Pieter,³ Cornelis,² Volkert,¹

b. April 29, 1819; m. Laetitia Porter Thompson (dau. of Sheldon Thompson and Catharine Barton, m. April 6, 1811), Aug. 15, 1843; d. Aug. 8, 1881.

Children:

1249 John Ludovicus, b. —; d. y.

1250 Sheldon Thompson, b. Jan. 4, 1847; m. Anna Porter Dorr (dau. of Ebenezer Pearson Dorr and Sarah Frances Prince, m. Jan. 30, 1842), June 5, 1877. (Children: Grace, b. Dec. 20, 1878; Dorr, b. Aug. 25, 1880; Anna, b. Aug. 22, 1884; Laetitia, b. Sept. 17, 1890; Sheldon K., b. Nov. 18, 1892.)

Sheldon T. Viele graduated from Yale University, A. B., in 1868, and has since practiced law in Buffalo, N. Y. He was appointed State Commissioner in Lunacy, June, 1906, by Gov. Higgins and re-appointed by Gov. Hughes in March, 1907.

Col. Henry K. Viele was educated at Albany Academy where in 1863 he took the Caldwell Prize for Mathematics. He was a lawyer. In 1863 he was in command of the 94th Regiment, N. Y. Vols.

1123

EGBERT LUDOVICUS⁸ VIELE, of John,⁷ Ludovicus,⁶ Jacob,⁵ Louwis,⁴ Pieter,³ Cornelis,² Volkert,¹

b. June 25, 1825; m. (1) Teresa Griffin, June 3, 1850; m. (2) Juliette H. Dana, June 10, 1872; d. April 22, 1902.

Children, all by the first wife:

- 1251 Francis Griffin ("Bosey"), b. Sept. 1, 1851; d. at Ringgold Barracks, Texas, March 27, 1852. Buried in Greenwood Cemetery in Griffin plot.
- 1252 Kathlyne Knickerbacker, b. Jan. 12, 1853, at New Brighton, Staten Island, N. Y.; bap. at Christ Church, New Brighton, May 22, 1853. Unmarried.
- 1253 Herman Knickerbacker, b. Jan. 31, 1856, in New York city; m. Mary Ashhurst Wharton (b. Oct. 13, 1862, dau. of Dr. Francis Wharton and Helen Ashhurst, of Philadelphia), Sept. 1, 1887, at Washington, D. C.; d. Dec. 14, 1908, in New York city. Buried in the Griffin plot in Greenwood.

Herman Knickerbacker Viele received his education in private schools, such as the Peekskill Military Academy and in the School of Mines of Columbia College. He studied practical engineering in his father's office and in 1878 went out West, practicing his profession with another in the then new town of Leadville. Later he returned East and was for a time again with his father in New York, when he was called to Washington to engage in the development of an extension of the Capitol city. His health, never very robust, at this time gave way, and he was obliged to retire from business permanently. Henceforth he and his wife spent a great deal of time in Europe and Mr. Viele was enabled to give time to painting, for which he had always displayed a talent. While in Paris he studied in the Atalier of Gabriel Ferrier. About 1889 he held, in Washington, an exhibition of his paintings, mostly water colors, which was in every way successful. Later he laid his painting almost altogether aside and devoted the last ten years of his life to literature and to the circle of



Thomas V. Dale

literary and artistic friends which he had attracted about him. He had written romances all his life for pastime and had cultivated a style which made his first published tale, *The Inn of the Silver Moon*, which appeared in 1900, a little gem of a romance. It may be said to represent his best efforts. *The Last of the Knickerbackers*, *Myra of the Pines*, and *Heartbreak Hill* followed each other in rapid succession, the last not yet out of the printer's hands when his death occurred. He also published a volume of *Random Verse*, and many short stories appeared in the leading magazines, for which he commanded excellent prices. Under the title of *On the Lightship*, a volume of his short stories was printed after his decease, with a sympathetic preface by his friend, Thomas A. Janvier. Herman K. Viele belonged to the Century, Union and Salmugundi clubs, and was a Son of the Revolution, a member of the St. Nicholas Society, of the N. Y. Gen. and Biog. Society, of the Aztec Society and of the 7th N. Y., Regiment.

- 1254 Francis Griffin, b. and d. in New York city, June 8, 1857. Buried at Greenwood.
- 1255 Teresa ("Tesa"), b. Oct. 12, 1858, in New York city; d. Aug. 11, 1879, in New York. Buried in the Griffin plot at Greenwood. Unmarried.
- 1256 Mary Violette, b. April 26, 1861, in New York, where she d. Nov. 26, 1861. Buried in the Griffin plot at Greenwood.
- 1257 Egbert L., Jr. (called Francis Viele-Griffin), b. May 26, 1863, at Norfolk, Va. (while his father was Military Governor of that city); m. Marie Louise Brocklé, de Grange Neuve, in Paris, France. (Ch., Edmée, m. Etienne Jeysander de Laubarède, Aug., 1910; Marie Antoinette; Odette, m. Guy Lavaud, Oct., 1912; Françoise.)
 Viele-Griffin went with his mother to France when only nine years of age, and has remained

there ever since. He was educated in the foremost institutions of France, notably the College of St. Stanislaus in Paris. He was an excellent student, carrying off in one year eleven prizes. As he grew older he assumed his paternal grandfather's name in conjunction with his own patronymic. Viele-Griffin is virtually a Frenchman, although he retains his American citizenship. He has devoted himself to the life of a journalist and literateur. He was at one time editor of the *Mercure de France*, a periodical founded in 1872 and an exponent of all that is modern in poetic thought and art. Under his editorship, Paul Adam, the novelist, Henri de Regnier, just elected to the French Academy, Gustave Kahn, Emile Verhaeren, Bernard Lazare and other advanced writers were contributors. Of late years Viele-Griffin has given all his attention to poetry, of whose technique he is a master. His publications are:

(1) *Poèmes et Poésies*, 1885-93, Cueille d'Avril, Joies, Les Cygnes, Fleurs du Chemin et Chasons de la Route, La Chevauché d'Yeldis.

(2) *La Clarté de Vie*, 1893-1896. Chansons a l'Ombre, Au Gré de l'Heure, In Memoriam, En Arcadie.

(3) *Phocas Le Jardinier, précédé de Swanhilde, Ancaeus, Les Fiançailles d'Euphrosine.*

(4) *La Légende Ailee de Wieland, Le Forgeron.*

(5) *Plus Loin. La Partenza, In Memoriam, Stéphane Mallarmé. L'Amour Sacré.*

His first book ran into four editions. It is said of him that "of all French poets of the present day Viele-Griffin is the most truly French."

1258 Emily, b. March 18, 1865; m. Thomas Nelson Strother, May 22, 1889, at Washington, D. C. (Ch., Emily Nelson, b. Aug. 18, 1896; Thérèse, b. July 24, 1898; Sarah Elizabeth (Elise), b. July 18, 1900). Lives at Ruxton, Baltimore Co., Md.

Egbert Ludovicus Viele early lost both his parents, but in his sister, Maria, had a devoted friend. Of her and of his mother, Kathlyne Knickerbacker, he always spoke in terms of much affection. His youthful desire was for a military life and he accomplished his end by the simple expedient of walking up the stoop of the Congressman for his district (in Albany) and asking that gentleman, when admitted to his presence, for an appointment to West Point. His courage gained him the appointment. He graduated from West Point in 1847 and served as an officer of the First Infantry under Generals Scott and Taylor. He served also in the First Dragoons. Two incidents of his frontier service remain in the memory of the compiler; one of the capture of a beaded Indian pouch used for U. S. Mail, which was found cast aside, robbed of its contents and in it still one letter which had been overlooked and addressed to Lieut. Viele granting him a furlough, requested by him in order to go East to be married. The pouch became a family relic. The second incident was that of two companies of U. S. troops sent from a given point and ordered to go by different routes to the same destination, the one commanded by Lieut. Viele, the other by a fellow officer; the fellow officer, stopping to get a drink on his route, was stabbed in the back by an Indian while drinking. In both cases fortune favored Lieut. Viele. In 1852, after five years of service on the frontier and in Mexico, he resigned and commenced a career of practical and consulting engineering in New York City, which lasted for fifty years. In 1859 his experience of the devastating epidemics of cholera and yellow fever on the Southwestern border and in Mexico led to his beginning an active crusade in behalf of sanitary reform in New York City. There can be little doubt but that it was he, aided by well-known members of the medical profession, who paved the way for the establishment of municipal Boards of Health all over the country as well as a National Board.

His Topographical Atlas of New York City has been long a guide to physicians and to prospective purchasers of real estate on Manhattan Island. "This Atlas is alone a sufficient monument of which any man might be proud." He was intimately connected with the first planning of Central Park. His plans

were not those accepted, but the compiler, though very young at the time, can well remember that Gen. Viele sued the city for the use of his plans and recovered \$10,000. His counsel was Charles O'Connor. He claimed to have originated some of the plans which had been accepted. His claim was allowed. Gen. Viele laid out Prospect Park, Brooklyn, and later he was Park Commissioner in New York City and President of Public Parks. He was engaged in many other public works, chiefly in New York, but also in New Jersey.

In 1861 Egbert L. Viele responded to the first call for volunteers, and as Captain of Co. K of the 7th Regiment commanded the detachment of that regiment, which, on the steamer *Daylight*, in April, 1861, opened the Potomac to Washington. The compiler can recall that departure from the New York wharf crowded with well-wishers; the boat happily met with no opposition on its way, but all felt at the time that there were serious possibilities and watched the departure of the little band with bated breath.

On Aug. 17, 1861, Egbert L. Viele received his commission as Brigadier-General of Volunteers and "led his troops to victory at Ft. Pulaski." He participated in the capture of Norfolk, Va., and was made Military Governor of that place, where he remained until Oct., 1863. He had been a humane governor and the loyal citizens of Norfolk gave him on his departure a beautiful silver service as a token of esteem (now in possession of his daughter, Mrs. T. N. Strother of Baltimore).

After the war Gen. Viele engaged in numerous engineering enterprises, including projects for the establishment of elevated roads and cable systems in New York City, and for the building up of the city's water-front—yet so sadly neglected. In 1885 he was Congressman for the 13th District and his labors for the Harlem Ship Canal were especially marked. He opened this last to traffic a few years later.

In his latter years he turned with most interest to West Point and in 1886 he was Congressional member of the Board of Visitors at West Point. "His report for that year is a clear and able one, and some well-devised reforms followed in its wake."

Gen. Viele was the author of *Viele's Handbook of Active Service*, which was adopted by the "rebels" and used by them against the Federal side. He wrote also many other monographs and reports.

In 1895 he was invited by a special committee of fifteen members of the House of Lords to advise them as an expert representative American engineer upon municipal improvements and laws concerning them in America. While in England he received from these gentlemen many courtesies.

Egbert L. Viele certainly returned to his State and country the trust of his public education at West Point, and his "old Army days" no doubt aided in the development of his native force of character.

In 1902 Gen. Viele was taken ill while attending a dinner of 7th Regiment Veterans and was scarcely in his own house when his life ended. He had erected for himself a tomb in the West Point Military Cemetery and thither he was borne on an April day with military honors.

He was on the roll of members of the Graduates of West Point, the Grand Army (Commander at one time of Lafayette Post), the Loyal Legion, the Century, New York and Union League Clubs, the Holland Society, Aztec Society, the Geographical Society, the N. Y. Genealogical and Biographical Society, and others.

LIST OF HOLLAND ANCESTORS OF EGBERT LUDOVICUS VIELE.

Freeholders in the Province of New York before 1700 (as proved by the records):

Cornelis Volkertszen Vielen
 Pieter Cornelisen Viele
 Johannes De Wandelaer
 Marselis Jansen
 Gysbert Marselis
 Teunis Cornelisen Swart
 Jan Louve Bogert
 Cornelis Hendricks Van Nes
 Leendert Philipse Conyn
 Harmen H. Gansevoort
 Jan Janse Schepmocs

Pieter Winne
 Daniel Winne
 Douv Jellise Fonda
 Claas Andriese De Graff
 Klaas Jacobse Groesbeck
 Walrandt Du Mond
 Harmen Janse Knickerbacker
 Johannes Harmense Knickerbacker
 Willem Brouwer
 Jan Rinckhout
 Jan Fort
 Peter Quackenbos
 Frederick Clute
 Nathaniel Pieterse Hennion
 David Ackerman
 Philip Du Trieux

All these came from places included in The Netherlands and under Dutch Rule.

ANCESTRY OF TERESA GRIFFIN.

Teresa Griffin (b. Jan. 27, 1831) was the daughter of Francis Griffin, a much esteemed New York real estate lawyer (1802-1852) and Mary Sands (1804-1888). Her grandfathers were:

George Griffin (1778-1860), a New York lawyer, called by David Dudley Field "the Nestor of the New York Bar," and Joseph Sands (1772-1825) of the N. Y. Banking House of Ward, King and Sands.

Her great-grandfathers of note were:

Col. Zebulon Butler, the hero of Wyoming, July 3, 1778, and an original member of the order of the Cincinnati, and Comfort Sands, one of the Committee of 100 appointed by Congress, May, 1775; a member of the Provincial Congress, 1775-6, and later President of the N. Y. Chamber of Commerce.

Her ancestors were first settlers in the following places:

- 1630. Roxbury, Mass., Dr. George Alcock.
- 1630. Charlestown, Mass., Dr. Richard Palgrave.
- 1637. New Haven, Conn., William Peck.
- 1640. Marshfield, Mass., William Thomas.



(EGBERT L. VIELE, Jr.)
FRANCIS VIELE-GRIFFIN

1652. Westchester Co., N. Y., Thomas Hunt of Hunt's Point.

1659. Norwich, Conn., William and Samuel Hyde.

1656 (and earlier) on Block Island, James Sands, Tristram Dodge, Robert Guthrie, Simon Ray.

1663. West Farms, New York, Edward Jessup (half of which he owned).

1683. Southold, L. I., Jasper Griffing.

Among her Massachusetts ancestors were the two first Mathew Griswolds and Henry Wolcott; also Edward Dorr of Connecticut, and Thomas Cornell of Cornell's Neck, N. Y.

Teresa Griffin Viele published her recollections of army life in a bright little volume, entitled *Following the Drum*. Her mother, Mary Sands Griffin, wrote several books, of which *Impressions of Germany* is the best. Mrs. Griffin lived 30 years in Dresden, Saxony, and died there March 9, 1888, the same day as Emperor Wilhelm.

Teresa Griffin Viele is buried in Péré La Chaise, near Paris, France.

1125

WILLIAM BRADSHAW⁸ VIELE, of Johannes,⁷ Abraham,⁶ Jacob,⁵
Louwis,⁴ Pieter,³ Cornelis,² Volkert,¹

bap. Sept. 14, 1808; m. Celinda Boynton (b. Aug. 11, 1811);
d. April 24, 1877. Celinda d. May 30, 1888, at Hines-
burgh, Vt.

Children:

1259 Eugene, b. Nov. 30, 1834, at Charlotte, Vt.; m.
Mary J. Blodgett (b. March 14, 1844, dau. of
Luther Palmer Blodgett and Permelia Chitten-
den), March 14, 1867, at Burlington Vt.; d.
Nov. 22, 1889, at Rouse's Point, N. Y.

Eugene Viele in 1861 enlisted from Hines-
burgh, Vt., in Co. F, 9th Vermont Vols., and
was commissioned First-Lieutenant, June 25,
1862; promoted Captain, Co. I, 9th Vermont
(commission dated Dec. 22, 1863). Mustered
out of service June 13, 1865. On Sept. 15, 1863,

he was captured with his regiment at Harper's Ferry and sent as paroled prisoner to Chicago, Ill. He was exchanged Jan. 10, 1864. He was with Gen. Keyes in the Peninsular Campaign, with the Army of the Potomac at Petersburg and engaged in the terrific battle about Ft. Harrison, Va., in Sept., 1864. On the morning of April 3, 1865, Capt. Viele was present with his command at the capture of the city of Richmond. He had been detailed in the fall of 1864 as ordnance officer of the 25th Army Corps (Maj.-Gen. Weitzel commanding) and took one of the first ordnance trains into Richmond after its capture. Theo. S. Peck of Burlington, Vt., who was one of his comrades, says in a letter to his widow, dated, Nov. 19, 1909: "He was a good soldier, fearless and courageous, a thorough gentleman, and a noble man." He was said to have been one of the best ordnance officers in the Army of the James. He received an injury of his leg caused by his horse falling on him, which although it did not incapacitate him at the time, produced results which were finally fatal. (One daughter, Anna Boynton, b. June 7, 1870; m. (1) Chas. D. Rochester, Dec. 26, 1889; m. (2) Geo. McKay Nichols, May, 1908. Lives in Ottawa, Canada.)

- 1260 Mary Celinda, b. April 30, 1836; m. Leonard Andrews, Feb. 23, 1852. (Four children.)
- 1261 Jane Bradshaw, b. Aug. 30, 1839; m. Henry T. Benedict, Feb. 3, 1867. (Three sons.) Lives in Toronto, Canada.

William Bradshaw Viele left Saratoga County, N. Y., early and settled with two Bradshaw cousins at Charlotteville, Vt., where he had a store in which at first these cousins had a share. (His father seems to have married a second time and had other children.)

Mary J. Blodgett's maternal grandmother, Permelia Chittenden, was dau. of Judge Truman Chittenden, and granddaughter of Hon. Thomas Chittenden, first Governor of Vermont.

1134

CHARLES⁸ VIELE, of Jacob,⁷ Stephen,⁶ Jacob,⁵ Louwis,⁴ Pieter,³
Cornelis,² Volkert,¹

b. Jan. 2, 1812; m. Angeline Hibbard (b. Oct. 5, 1815; d. Jan. 8, 1889); d. April 13, 1898.

Children:

- 1262 Sarah Eliza, b. —; m. H. A. Graves.
- 1263 Lucian H., b. —; m. Emma Mackin. (Son Charles W.; dau. Harriet Eliza, m. Azel Hough.) Lives at South Butler, N. Y. (1909).
- 1264 Columbus, b. 1841; m. Jennie Roe; d. 1874.

Charles Jacob Viele left Saratoga with his parents in 1818 and lived all his subsequent life in South Butler, Wayne Co., N. Y.

1140

STEPHEN S.⁸ VIELE, of Simon,⁷ Stephen,⁶ Jacob,⁵ Louwis,⁴ Pieter,³
Cornelis,² Volkert,¹

b. 1804; m. (1) Caroline Louise Lum; m. (2) Catharine Mary Dewey ("died in the village of Seneca Falls, N. Y., on Friday, Nov. 27, 1840, Catharine Mary Viele, consort of S. S. Viele, Esq., aged 27 yrs., 5 m. and 7 d."); m. (3) Helen Hasbrouck Buckingham (b. June 22, 1812, at Highland Falls, N. Y., widow of Captain Henry Holden); d. in 1862, at Seneca Falls. Helen, d. May 20, 1898, at Ft. Atkinson, Wis.

Children:

- 1265 Josephine, b. —; deceased in 1909.
- 1266 Luther Fulton Stephen, b. —; deceased in 1909.
- 1267 Caroline Mary, b. 1837; m. S. D. Vickery (a lawyer). "I was m. in Trinity church, Brooklyn, by Bishop Littlejohn." In 1909 lived in Philadelphia, Pa. (Descendants.)
- 1268 Edwin Whitney, b. 1840. "My brother was a baby and I was about two years old when mother died (1840). Letter from Mrs. Vickery (1909).

THE FAMILY OF VIELE

- 1269 Edward Myndertse, b. —; d. 1894, in Chicago, Ill.
 1270 Henry Stephen, b. —; living in 1912.
 1271 Helen Johanna, b. —; d. in 1877, in Oshkosh.
 1272 John Morgan, b. Nov. 18, 1851, at Seneca Falls; m. Margaret Kiels (b. 1852, in N. Y. City). Lives at Ft. Atkinson, Wis. (1909). (Descendants.)

Stephen Viele lived in Seneca Falls and was a lawyer.
 (Facts from Mrs. Vickery and John Morgan Viele.)

1144

JACOB⁸ VIELE, of Simon,⁷ Stephen,⁶ Jacob,⁵ Louwis,⁴ Pieter,³ Cornelis,² Volkert,¹

b. Dec. 28, 1812; m. Electra Jane Edwards, 1840; d. Nov. 1, 1874.

Children:

1272a Sering Wade Edwards, b. Nov. 10, 1841; m. Susan Elizabeth Bockoven, July 27, 1871; d. Dec. 12, 1902. (Children: Mary and Myra (twins), and two others.)

1272b Jay Jackson Cortey, b. Jan. 11, 1847; m. Annis Kittle, Jan. 20, 1877. No children.

1149

STEPHEN⁸ VIELE, of Ludovicus,⁷ Stephen,⁶ Jacob,⁵ Louwis,⁴ Pieter,³ Cornelis,² Volkert,¹

b. April 9, 1808; m. Jemima Waldron (bap. July 27, 1812, dau. of Cornelius Waldron and Jane Van Wie of Waterford, N. Y., m. Jan. 20, 1802), June 12, 1835, at Waterford; d. Oct. 5, 1873, Jemima d. summer of 1883.

Children:

1273 Hannah Louise, b. Aug. 17, 1838; m. William Gordon (bap. July 23, 1832, son of William Gordon and Nancy Mitchel), Sept. 26, 1860. (One daughter.)

- 1274 Margaret Jane, b. Oct. 11, 1840; m. (1) John B. Lewis, March 30, 1859; m. (2) John C. House (b. Oct. 24, 1820, son of John House and Abby Platt), Dec. 8, 1874. (Two children.)
- 1275 Harriet (Hattie) Newell, b. April 1, 1843; m. Edgar B. Cole, M. D. (b. April 2, 1826, son of George and Selma Cole), Jan. 8, 1868; d. April 13, 1868. Edgar d. Nov. 10, 1871.
- 1276 Sarah Maria, b. Oct. 4, 1846; m. Frederick Blake (b. Feb. 24, 1845, son of James R. Blake and Elizabeth Woodruff), April 4, 1872; d. May 25, 1875. (One daughter.)
- 1277 Stephen Theodore, b. March 27, 1849; m. Martha Brown (b. Dec. 18, 1850, dau. of George F. Brown and Elinor J. Rogers), March 22, 1871. (Dau. Edna Estelle b. 1876.)

(See Riker's *His. of Harlem* p. 738.)

1826. Stephen Viele joined the Dutch church at Tioissicook. Later dismissed (probably when he moved away).

1834. Miss Jemima Waldron joined the Dutch church at Tioissicook (Buskirk's Bridge).

1854. Stephen Viele member of the Board of Education of Green Island.

1855. Stephen Viele, Trustee and afterwards President of the Village of Green Island (a suburb of Troy, N. Y., inc. 1853).

1854-55-59-61. Records of real estate transactions of Jemima, wife of Stephen Viele in Albany Indexes.

1883 (Jan. 3). Conveyance of land at Green Island to John Deal by Jemima Viele and Martha, wife of S. Theodore Viele.

1167

ABRAHAM⁸ VIELE, of John J.,⁷ Johannes,⁶ Jacob,⁵ Louwis,⁴ Pieter,³ Cornelis,² Volkert,¹

b. March 17, 1829; m. Cornelia Kissam Williams (dau. of David Williams and Mary Ann Searing), June 18, 1863, at N. Hempstead, L. I.

Child:

- 1278 Minnie Williams, b. July 28, 1870; m. Lee Charles Miller (b. Oct. 10, 1865, at Martinsburg, W. Va., son of Melon Throckmorton and Louise R. MacDonald, and adopted by his aunt and uncle, Mr. and Mrs. Joseph A. Miller. Given the legal right to the name of Miller by an act of the legislature of the State of Kansas in 1886 when he reached his majority), May 31, 1890. (Children: Kean, b. May 27, 1891; Bonnie, b. Sept. 29, 1892.)

David Williams (b. Nov., 1800; d. about 1873) was the son of William Williams and Zorade Rolland, m. Jan. 7, 1779 (N. Y. Mar. by lic.); resided on a farm on Long Island, two miles from Roslyn, and still belonging to his eldest daughter, Mary Elizabeth (1912). On this farm is located the first church built on Long Island, the Searington M. E. Church. David Williams and his wife are interred in the churchyard. Mary Ann Searing (b. Oct., 1805; d. 1886) was the daughter of John Searing and Freelove Carpenter.

1169

JUDITH ANN^s VIELE, of John J.,⁷ Johannes,⁶ Jacob,⁵ Louwis,⁴ Pieter,³ Cornelis,² Volkert,¹

b. Feb. 4, 1833; m. John Marshall (b. July 22, 1832, son of Abraham Marshall and Eliza Ann Mulford), Sept. 15, 1858, at Saratoga.

Child (Marshall):

- 1279 Caroline M., b. Feb. 24, 1862; m. Earl F. Rugg, Dec. 27, 1894

1170

JAMES PATTISON³ VIELE, of John J.,⁷ Johannes,⁶ Jacob,⁵ Louwis,⁴ Pieter,³ Cornelis,² Volkert,¹

b. March 25, 1835; m. Hester Viele, dau. of John Carpenter Viele and Eliza Baker, Sept. 6, 1864, at Fort Miller, N. Y.; d. June 3, 1906.

Children:

- 1279a Charles Henry, b. Nov. 15, 1865; d. in summer of 1880.
 1280 Maurice Carpenter, b. Feb. 17, 1869; m. Susan Maria Elmore, July 12, 1899. (Children: Charles Aylesworth, b. Sept. 7, 1900; Edwin Elmore, b. Feb. 19, 1905.)

James Pattison Viele was a clergyman and was for some time Pastor of the Presbyterian church at Wichita, Kansas.

1171

CATHARINE MARIA⁸ VIELE, of John J.,⁷ Johannes,⁶ Jacob,⁵ Louwis,⁴ Pieter,³ Cornelis,² Volkert,¹

b. Aug. 29, 1837; m. Lorenzo Baker Viele, Oct. 16, 1860, at Saratoga, N. Y. Lorenzo d. Feb. 5, 1880.

Children:

- 1280a James Maurice, b. Feb. 27, 1862; m. Mollie S. Garland (widow of John Hattersly), May 30, 1898; d. April 4, 1911.
 1281 Stephen Lorenzo, b. Feb. 27, 1865; m. Annie Matilda Barker (dau. of Eugene L. Barker (b. Oct. 13, 1824) and Cynthia Curtis (b. May 22, 1833), July 30, 1887. (One son, Walter Stephen, b. June 5, 1888.)

1175

MARY ELIZABETH⁸ VIELE, of John J.,⁷ Johannes,⁶ Jacob,⁵ Louwis,⁴ Pieter,³ Cornelis,² Volkert,¹

b. Nov. 25, 1849, in Saratoga Co., N. Y.; m. Oscar Duff Kirk (b. March 29, 1849, in Monticello, Indiana, son of Henry Clinton and Mary Ann Kirk), Aug. 13, 1878, at Schuylerville, N. Y., by Rev. James Pattison Viele. Lives in Wichita, Kan.

Child (Kirk):

- 1281a Viele, b. June 27, 1883, in Wichita, Kan.; m. Edith May Seaman (b. Jan. 10, 1881, in Rhinebeck,

Iowa), Jan. 8, 1901, in Wichita, Kan., by Rev. Abram Viele. (Children: John Viele Kirk, b. Oct. 3, 1901, at St. Joseph, Mo.; Margaret Catharine, b. Aug. 19, 1910, in Wichita, Kan.)

Oscar Duff Kirk is a Judge of the Probate Court of Sedgwick Co., Kansas (1913).

1204

JANE ELIZA⁹ VIELE, of John C.,⁶ Simon,⁷ Ludovicus,⁸ Jacob,⁴ Louwis⁴, Pieter,⁵ Cornelis,² Volkert,¹

b. Sept. 28, 1839; m. Alexander Stuart (b. Aug. 22, 1832, son of John Stuart and Margaret McFadden), Dec. 10, 1863; d. March 17, 1887.

Child (Stuart):

1282 Henry Clarence, b. Feb. 21, 1865, at Ft. Miller; m. Serene De Garmo (b. Nov. 6, 1866, dau. of Wm. Ross De Garmo and Rhoda Wing Stewart), April 28, 1888. (Child: Marjory Bruce, b. Aug. 2, 1891.)

UNPLACED VIELES

1749. Patrick, ch. of Patrick Flat and Elinor Viele, bap. Nov. 22, at Kingston.

1753 (Aug. 1). Catharine Viele and Daniel Higgins m. in Dutch church in N. Y.

1775 (bap. April 3). Benjamin, son of Hendrick Viele and Anna Walden; wit. Benjamin Viele, Anna Viele, at Poughkeepsie.

1777 (April 7). Margaret Viele conveys to Damen Geer 200 acres at Clifton Park, N. Y.

1787. Gilbert (b. March 7, bap. May 27), son of Peter Groesbeck and Elizabeth Viele at Schaghticoke.

1792. Hendrick (b. Jan. 2, bap. Jan. 25), son of John Van Arnhem and Sally Viele at Schaghticoke.

1795. Stephen Viely, Ensign in Lt.-Col. James Vandenburg's Regiment (Dutchess Co.).

1805 (Aug. 30). Meindert Viele, "son of Peter and Catharine," m. Polly Griffin (dau. of Joseph and Mary Griffin, at Pleasant Valley, N. Y., and on Jan. 21, 1809, m. for a second wife, Lurina Flegelaer (dau. of Solomon and Esther). Children: Emeline, b. March 11, 1812; Catharine Hester, b. Oct. 17, 1814 (both bap. Jan., 1817); Peter, b. Sept. 2, 1817; bap. Feb. 1, 1818, at Pleasant Valley.

1814. John D. Clearwater, son of Daniel Clearwater and Maria Viele, m. Hannah Krows (Feb. 20) in Ulster Co.

1815. Doun Viele m. Hannah Vanderbilt in Poughkeepsie.
1823 (Oct. 4). Mary Ann Viele m. Thomas Purdy at Hyde Park.

1823 (Nov. 29). Elizabeth Viele m. Gilbert Bush at Hyde Park, N. Y.

1832. Orville Viele m. Laura Bishop, both of Northeast, N. Y.

1835 (Jan. 29). Elinor Phebe Viele m. John D. Van Deusen (*Van Deusen Gen.*).

1846 (Feb. 1). Walter Viele m. Jane A. Beers at Christ Church, Poughkeepsie. In 1846, Jane Viele member of the same church.

1878. Minerd Veley applies for a pension for service in the War of 1812, being at the time (Oct. 1, 1878) eighty-one years of age and residing at Cummings Township, Lycoming Co., Pa. He claimed to have volunteered from Hyde Park, N. Y., in 1813. (Pension Bureau Record.)

This list is small, as, modified by the word—*probable*—all Vieles have been placed where some clue indicated they belonged. All names have been omitted which seem to point to the English and German families, who had similar names settled on Long Island or in Dutchess Co. It has been no easy task to properly discriminate and with the poor spelling in the records and the gaps occasionally occurring in them, some errors (in spite of great painstaking) of commission and omission have surely been made.

K. K. V.

CORRECTIONS AND ADDITIONS

- Page 6, line 4, and page 33, line 10, for Harlam read Harlem.
Page 22, line 25, for Bellemont read Bellomont, as also on page 32, line 20.
Page 28, line 7, for 1673 read 1677.
Page 38, line 10, for Symen read Symon.
Page 43, line 21, for Francytje read Francyntje.
Page 49, line 2, for 1731 read 1732.
Page 49, line 30, for bap. Sept. 8 read b. Sept. 5, bap. Sept. 9.
Page 50, line 28, for 1746 read 1747.
Page 60, line 25, for 1745 read 1746.
Page 62, line 17, for 1783 read 1784.
Page 73, line 3, for 17 read 28.
Page 81, line 24, for July 4, 1778, read July 6, 1788.
Page 83, line 12, for 28 read 18.
Page 86, line 3, for Feb. read Jan. 28.
Page 93, line 2, for 1696 read 1695.
Page 94, line 25, for June 11 read June 4.
Page 94, line 34, for May 24 read May 14.
Page 95, line 1, for Eckerman read Eckerson.
Page 98, line 27, for Woggolum read Woggelum.
Page 98, line 16, for Hermense read Hermanse.
Page 102, line 33, for bap. read b.
Page 105, line 29, for June 11 read June 12.
Page 106, line 22, for bap. Jan. 31 read b. Jan. 21.
Page 106, line 28, for May 14 read May 4.
Page 107, line 3, for Oct. 20 read Oct. 29.
Page 107, line 5, for Oct. 7 read Oct. 17.
Page 119, line 12, for Veddor read Vedder.
Page 123, line 7, substitute Johannes Van Antwerpen, bap. Feb. 18, 1718, son of Arent Van Antwerpen and Sara Van Epps.
Page 136, line 18, and page 150, line 7, read Charles N. instead of W. or M.
Page 141, line 17, add b. Jan. 15, bap. Feb. 16, 1772.
Page 131, line 8, for Sept. 22 read Sept. 26.

- Page 155, line 16, for de Bastiaan read Bastiaan de Winter.
- Page 158, line 8, for 1703 read 1704.
- Page 170, line 3, for Nov. 29 read Dec. 4.
- Page 171, line 27, for Dec. 21 read Dec. 2.
- Page 172, add to line 14, m. Sept 7, 1729.
- Page 180, line 19, for Hendrics read Hendrix.
- Page 180, line 33, for exectrix read executrix.
- Page 184, line 10, strike out "Isaac."
- Page 184, line 16, for Dec. 9 read Dec. 3.
- Page 188, line 8, for Schaghticoke read Schaghticoke.
- Page 189, line 18, for Aug. read Feb.
- Page 191, line 27, for April 30 read June 21.
- Page 192, line 5, for Oct. 26 read Oct. 23.
- Page 197, line 13, for Wye read Wyhe.
- Page 201, line 9, for 1765 read 1764.
- Page 202, line 10, for 1854 read 1853.
- Page 200, line 11, bap. Aug. 23, 1781.
- Page 203, line 6, for Jan. read Feb.
- Page 209, line 6, for Slingerland read Slingerland.
- Page 211, line 23, for 1795 read 1797.
- Page 212, line 17, strike out one "Cornelis."
- Page 217, line 34, for 1808 read 1800.
- Page 219, line 26, and page 234, line 18, for Pricilla read Priscilla.
- Page 220, line 13, for Aug. 5 read Aug. 15.
- Page 222, lines 13 and 36, Herman should read Harmon.
- Page 226, line 32, for June 12, 1835, read June 8, 1836.
- Page 229, line 28, for June 10, read June 18.
- Page 230, line 24, is 998a b. May 8, bap. Sept. 14, 1794, at Schaghticoke. The first Nicholas d. y.
- Page 242, line 29, for 1835 read 1836.
- Page 257, line 4, for Oct. 5 read Oct. 15.
- Page 261, line 13, for 29 read 9.
- Page 246, line 32, Helen Viele Tatum d. March 16, 1913, at her home in New York City. She was in her youth a woman of unusual beauty. Her first husband, George Welles Perkins, was at one time President of the Mercantile National Bank of New York, and her second husband, Dr. Edward Tatum, a scientist, was from Philadelphia.

INDEX

- Aertsen, Elizabeth (Lysbet), 163, 165
 Abbott, Mary, 183, 205
 Abrahamsen, Abraham, 34, 41, 43, 44,
 45, 54
 Aernout (Arnout), 41-43
 Andries, 41-44, 48
 Anthony, 43
 Arien, 44
 Francyntje, 42, 54
 Gerrit, 42, 43
 Isaac (Capt.), 13
 Jacob, 43
 Jacomyntje, 41-45, 55
 Ackerman, Anneken Davids, 193
 David, 254
 Adams, Lucinda, 150
 Mahala, 82
 Polly, 146
 Tanneke, 37, 224
 Ainge, Ivy Etna Clark, 149
 Airy, Ritzert, 17
 Alcock, Dr. George, 254
 Ament, Edward Lewis, 123
 Eldert, 110, 122, 123
 Hannah, 122
 John Viele, 122
 Maria, 122
 Rebecca, 123
 William, 122
 Andrews, Leonard, 256
 Andriet, Antje, 199
 W. N., 199
 Andries, Jan, 37
 Marytje, 102
 Andros, Edmund (Gov.), 24, 155
 Armstrong, Alida, 226
 Charles, 226
 Hattie, 226
 Robert, 226
 Thomas, 224
 Ashhurst, Helen, 248
 Asten, Elizabeth, 138
 Aukes, Douve, 35-39, 92, 95, 108
 Margaret, 35

 Baart, Margrietta, 184
 Babcock, Clinton LeRoy, 239
 Bailey, Walter, 246
 Baker, Eliza, 214, 235, 236, 260
 Jacob, 141
 Truman, 235, 236
 Baldwin (Bawlding), Mary, 125, 139

 Ballard, William, 86
 Bancker, Hannah, 202
 Banker, Jannetje, 189
 Thomas R., Capt., 119
 Banta, Arie, 122
 Hillebrandt, 122
 Banyer, Goldbrow, 100
 Barbar, Mrs. Alzadah Veley, 143
 Barentsz, Folkje, 93
 Barker, Eugene L., 261
 Minnie Matilda, 261
 Samuel A., Gen., 138
 Barkuf, John, 145
 Barnes, Sarah Josephine, 87
 Barnet, Elizabeth, 74, 79
 Barr, Pressley J., 85
 Barrett, Charles, 82
 Barthols, Lisbeth, 111
 Barton, Catharine, 247
 Julia M., 235
 Bartow, Rev. Henry V., 44
 Jemima, 44
 Rev. John, 44
 Rev. Theodore, 44
 Rev. Theodorus, 44
 Theodosius, 44
 Bateman, Priscilla, 219, 234
 Bauman, Henders, 101
 Beck, Annetje, 104
 Caleb, 104
 Becker, Eva, 57
 Beeckman, Gazina, 103
 Beckman, Hassie, 53
 Johannes (John), 37, 53
 Marytje (Malli), 37
 Beers, Jane A., 263
 Bellomont, Lord, 22, 32
 Ben, Pieter, 70
 Benedict, Henry T., 256
 Beneven, Petrus, 172
 Bennaway, Maria, 187
 Benner, Anna Maria, 70
 Bergen, Abraham, 42
 Agnietie, 41
 Francyntie, 42, 43, 54
 Johannes, 42
 Joris, 42, 43, 53, 54
 Joris, Hansen, 42
 Sara, 53
 Bernard, Misses, 48, 67
 Reuben, 67
 Bishop, Laura, 263

- Bidwell, James, 146
 Black, Joel, 82
 Blagge, Edward, 45
 Blake, Frederick, 259
 James R., 258
 John, 86
 Mary Ann, 81, 86
 Blanchard, Elizabeth, 48, 51
 Blanggan (Blanchard), Mattys, 49,
 51
 Blansjen, Cornelia, 163
 Nicolaas, 163
 Bleecker (Capt.), 32
 John, Jr., 164
 Jan Jansen, 25
 Bleeckers, Catharina, 159
 Blodgett, Mary J., 255, 256
 Luther Palmer, 255
 Blom, Elizabeth, 98
 John, 98
 Martje, 98
 Bogert, Catharine, 113
 Daniel, 139
 Francois, 139
 Jan Louve, 93, 253
 James, 139
 Lisbet, 93
 Myndert, 124, 139
 Petrus, 139
 Wm., 45
 Bogardis, Blandina, 39, 41
 Bogardus, Annetje (Anneken), 13,
 40, 41
 Catharina, 34, 39-42, 49
 Everhardus, 39, 41
 Everhardus (Rev.), 19
 Jacob, Capt., 75
 Lucretia, 39, 41, 54
 Willem, 39, 41
 Boker, Isaac, 100
 Bosic, Clara, 94, 106
 Philip, 106
 Bostwick, Ella Viele, 135
 Geo. M., 135
 Bosyns, Maria, 93, 94
 Boyd, Catharine, 119, 135
 James, 135, 136
 John, 136
 Boyce, Sarah, 129
 Boynton, Celinda, 222, 255
 Bout, Henk Lamb., 36
 Jan Evertsen, 9, 13, 15
 Bovier, Maria, 144
 Bradshaw, George (Capt.), 11, 31
 John, 222
 Margaret, 196, 222
 William, 222
 Bragham, John, 109
 Joseph, 109
 Samuel, 109
 Bratt, Aaron, 105
 Aeffie (a), 94, 95
 Andries Albertse, 64
 Arent Andriese, 94, 167
 Barnardus (Barent), 75, 213
 Catharina, 49, 64
 Catrina, 191, 212, 213
 Clara, 107
 Cornelia, 158, 166, 167
 Cornelis, 118
 Dirck, 96
 Elizabeth, 120
 Ephraim, 106
 Frederick S., 120
 Hermanus, 105
 Johannes, 95, 212
 Margerietta (Grietje), 106, 212
 Maria, 64, 75
 Samuel Arentse, 103, 104, 118
 Susanna (Saima), 96
 Suster, 103
 Brasiaen, Pieter, 154
 Breisterd, Andrew, 67
 Bresie, Peter, 93
 Brestede, Jacobus, 45
 Brewerton, Col. Geo., 232
 Bridgman, Olive, 82
 Briesterd, Peter, 67
 Brinkerhoff, Abraham, Col., 127, 128
 Catharine Gertrude, 215
 Brinckerhoff, John Henry, 141
 Brisjen, Christina, 163
 Bristol, Rebecca, 133
 Britton, Eugenia, 246
 Broad, Catharine, 109
 John, 109
 Brodie, Alexander, 87
 Edward, 87
 Broklé, Marie Louise, 249
 Brouwer, Elizabeth, 194
 Harmanus, 108
 Jacob, 40
 Neeltje, 96, 120
 Philip Hendrickse, 167
 William, 194, 254
 William Williamse, 108
 Brown, Amy, 132
 Eliza Ann, 153
 George F., 259
 Hannah, 76, 82
 Harry, 151
 Martha A., 259
 Mary Jane, 86
 Sara, 132
 William, 132

- Bryan, David, 234
 Phoebe, 214, 234
 Platt Viele, 235
 William, 234
 William W., 234
 Brumley, Chester Sanford, 246
 Howard Viele, 246
 Willis H., 246
 Bruner, Annie J., 85
 Bruyn, Jan, 28
 Buchanan, Frances Elizabeth, 136, 148
 Buckingham, Helen Hasbrouck, 225, 258
 Bucknam, Helen Ralston, 246
 Burlingham, Betsy, 82
 Bunnet, Ella C., 231
 Burton, Mabel Carolyn, 231
 Wm. Lewis, 231
 Bush, Gilbert, 263
 Butler, Helen, 87
 Col. Zebulon, 254
 Burhans, Aaltje, 185
 Barent Janse, 49
 Helena (Lena), 49, 58, 61
 Martytje, 49
 Buys, Jacob, 110

 Caine, Robert, 133
 Cambefort, Geraldus, 193
 Campbell, Bessie D., 246
 Canby, Elizabeth, 58
 Hieronymous, 58
 Carlton, Betsy, 81
 Carmen, Baltus, 127
 Cass, Elizabeth, 120
 Cant, Jan, 13, 34
 Cantine, Moses, Capt., 75
 Carpenter, Daniel, 191
 Hon. Edward P., 242
 Freelove, 260
 Jane, 191, 195, 214
 Rachel Irene, 242
 Washington, 191
 Chace, Olivia C., 235
 Arnold P., 246
 Jonathan, 246
 Champlin, Louesa Fidelia, 153
 Stanton, 153
 William Perry, 153
 Chapman, Henry C., 198, 228
 Samuel Henry, 228
 Child, Anna Maria, 56
 Cornelia, 56
 Cornelus, 54
 Elizabeth, 55, 56
 (Childe). Francis, 39, 54-56
 Francis, Jr., 55
 Geertruyda, 56
 Child, Mary, 56
 Sir Francis, 56, 57
 Thomas, 56, 57
 Willem, 56
 Chittenden, Hon. Thomas, 256
 Judge Truman, 256
 Permelia, 255, 256
 Christian, Mrs. M. O., 134, 145
 Claase, Tryntje, 103, 104
 Clasen, Marten, 17
 Classen, Helen A., 202
 Clark, Charles H., 235
 Henry, 235
 William, 235
 Clearwater, Daniel, 263
 John D., 263
 Clement, Joseph, 166
 Louis Cobes, 166
 Peter, 95
 Clute (Knoet), Anna Barbar, 173, 174, 177, 179
 Annetie, 188
 Bata, 95
 Elizabeth, 168
 Frederick, 177, 179, 180, 254
 Jacob, 179
 Capt. Jan, 179
 Lydia, 236
 Cobes (Cobussen), Louys (Ludovicus), 10, 13, 26, 28, 155, 156, 161
 Maria, 161
 Coddington, Catrina, 171, 175
 Coely, Susanna, 45
 Cole, Edgar C., M.D., 259
 George, 259
 Selma, 259
 Conde, Adam, 118, 136
 Alida, 135, 136
 Jesse, 135
 Pieter, 118
 Conkling, Baltus Viele, 125
 Harris, 125
 Jannetje, 205
 Mary, 125
 Conell, Jan, 28
 Connor, Rose Clarissa, 146
 Conyn, Agnietje, 37
 Leendert Philipse, 253
 Cook, Elihu, 82
 Mary, 246
 Nancy, 240
 Cooper, Sara, 189
 Cornelissen, Jacques, 99
 Cornell, Henry, 143
 Thomas, 255
 Corssen, Antje, 97, 101
 Benjamin, 93, 98, 99, 101, 102

- Corssen, Catharine, 101
 Christian, 97, 101
 Cornelia, 98
 Cornelis, 98, 101, 102
 Douv, 98, 99
 Elizabeth, 98, 99, 101
 Jacob, 93, 97-102
 Jacob, Jr., 98
 Mary, 97, 99
 Rebecca, 98, 99, 102
 Sara, 98, 99
 Suster, 97, 98, 100
 Coss, Mary, 148
 Cray, Teunis (Capt.), 13, 34
 Crew, James Stafford, 238
 Crispell, Garret DuBois, M.D., 67
 Jane, C., 67
 Croessen, Cornelia, 97, 101
 Hendrick, 101
 Cronnell, Loretta, 80
 Crosthwaite, Clarence, 149
 Curtis, Cynthia, 262
 Cuyler, Abraham, 159, 164
 Catharina, 164
 Hendrick, 193

 Daath, Margaret, 212
 Dame, Maytie, 105
 Damen, Neeltje, 112
 Dana, Juliette, 220, 247
 Daniel, 201
 Daniels, Asa, 75
 Danielsen, Simon, 159
 Darrow, Martha, 236
 Davenport, Capt. John, 202
 De Charmau, 232
 Decker, Jan, 163
 Marytie, 70
 Dedey, John Quackenbos, 186
 William, 186
 De Foreest, Isaac, 13, 14, 16, 17, 19, 34
 Jesse, 14
 Neeltje, 186
 Defoux, Isaac, 69
 De Garmeaulx, Pierre, 232
 De Garmo, David, 206, 231
 Capt. John, 232
 Mathew, 206, 231
 Rebecca, 232
 Serene, 232, 262
 William Ross, 232, 262
 De Graff, Abraham, 100, 134
 Anny, 141
 Barent, 129
 Catharine, 118, 136
 Catharine Eliza, 141
 Claas, Andriese, 193, 194, 254
 Hester, 191, 193, 195, 197, 198

 De Graff, Jesse, 118, 136, 193, 194
 Maria, 141
 Moses, 141
 Neeltje, 115, 129
 Tannake, 119, 134
 Willem, 74
 De Groot, Adolf Pieterse, 39, 40
 Maria Adolffs, 34, 39, 40
 Pieter Adolff, 39, 40
 Dekker, Johanna, 67
 De Klyn, Elizabeth, 43
 Delamont, Abraham, 164
 Catharina, 164
 Jacob, 164
 (Delmont), Marten Jacobse, 158,
 163, 164
 Pieter, 164
 De Lamater, Margaret, 78
 De Lametter, David, Jr., 64
 Delanarge, Angeline, 81
 Dellemont, Marten, 164
 Dellius, Do., 29, 160
 Delmont, Jan, 164
 Demorest, George E., 85
 Denio, Emily, 76, 83
 Obediah, 83
 De Scheene, Susanna, 13, 14
 De Trieux, Susanna, 54, 110
 Devenport, Annetje, 201
 De Vos, Andriese, 167
 Catalyntje, 94, 167
 De Wandelaer, Agnietie, 187
 Johannes, 187, 188, 253
 Johannes, Jr., 188
 Maria, 223
 Dewey, Catharine Mary, 225, 257
 De Winter, Bastiaan, 154, 155
 De Witt, Annetje, 203
 Ariaantje, 203
 Benjamin, 182, 203, 204
 Cath., 126
 Cornelius, 203
 Johannes (Jan), 203
 Capt. John L., 75
 Lewis, 203
 Sybrant Viele, 203
 Capt. T., 49, 50, 59, 63, 65
 Tjerck Claase, 203
 Dirks, Aechtie, 39
 Dodge, Tristram, 255
 Doll, Rev. Mr., 67
 Dongan, Gov., 29
 Dorland, Anna, 125, 126, 127
 Aletta, 124
 Dorr, Ebenezer, 247
 Anna Porter, 247
 Douglass, Hannah, 191, 215, 216
 Maj. Samuel, 215

- Douw, Margaret, 227
 Drinkvelt, Elizabeth, 178, 194
 DuBois, Annetje, 117
 Do., 58
 Jeremiah, 100, 114, 116, 117
 Joel, 116, 117
 Johannes, 116
 Mathew, 116, 117
 Marytje, 131, 142
 Rachel, 117
 Sara, 114
 Zalomen, 50
 Dudley, Gen. N. A. M., 245
 Du Mond, Francyntje, 177, 179, 180
 Walrandt, 11, 179, 180, 254
 Du Trieux, Isaac, 14
 Marie, 5, 6, 9, 10, 13-19, 92, 154
 Philip, 5, 10, 11, 13-15, 254
 Sara, 14, 15, 17, 19
 Susanna, 13-15
 Rebecca, 204
 Dwandlaer, Johannes. Mr., 160
 Dyckman, Jannetje, 94
 Cornelis, 93
 Johannes, 91, 92, 93, 94, 96
 Johannes, Sr., 93
 Maryke, 93
 Suster, 93

 Earl, Alice M., 153
 George T., 153
 Eastman, Mahala, 227
 Eckel, Oliver H., 238
 Eckerson, Jan, 95, 108
 Margrietje, 108
 Eddy, Col. Gilbert, 208
 Edwards, Electra Jane, 226, 258
 Egbertse, Susanna, 164
 Ekkert, Maria, 66
 Stephanus, 66
 Ellen, Elizabeth, 114
 Ellis, Capt. Peleg, 143
 Elmendorf, Mary Crook, 98
 Elmendorp, Jannake, 163
 Elmore, Susan Maria, 260
 Ellswart, Arriaantje, 128, 165
 Ellswort, Nancy, 113
 Elsworth, Theophilus, 41
 Elting, Catharine, 78
 Ezekial S., 79
 Jessie, 79
 Tryntjen, 50
 Ely, Ann, 133
 George, 133
 Harvey, 133
 John, 133
 Mary Jane, 133
 Sullivan, 133

 Emerson, Lucinda, 135, 146
 Emott, James, 113
 Evertse, Cornelia, 93

 Fairbrother, Robert, 78
 Fairly, Annetje, 121
 Farley, John, 194, 195
 Farrand, W. H., 216
 Farrell, Michael, 62, 73
 William, 73
 Faulkner, David B., 150
 Feling, Anna, 106
 Catharina, 106
 Cornelis, 106
 Debora, 105
 Elisabet, 105
 Jannetje, 103, 106
 Pieter, 94, 106
 Wilhelmus, 105, 106
 Feiles, Jotham, 80
 Ferden, Catharine, 115, 132
 Ferguson, Lilla A., 231
 Patience, 215
 Ferris, Laura G., 234
 File, Filen, Filie, Fiele, Fielen, Fiele,
 Fielee, Filiee, Prelin (See Viele)
 Fish, Frank, 151
 Leila, 151
 Mary, 151
 Fitch, Edward M., 84
 Dr. Geo. W., 216
 Louise, 216
 Mary, 237
 Sally, 83
 Sara, 192, 217
 Flageler, Peter, 114, 115
 Flansburgh, Joseph, 105
 Mattheus, 105
 Flat, Patrick, 263
 Flegelaer, Jane, 115
 Johanna, 115
 John, 115
 Elizabeth, 115
 Halannah, 115
 Hester, 115, 263
 Lurina, 263
 Sara, 115
 Simon, 99, 114, 115
 Soloman, 263
 Zacharias, 114, 115
 Foland, Catharine, 66
 Fonda, Aaltje, 170
 Abraham (Abr.), 170, 184
 Annetje, 107
 Catharina, 179
 Cornelius, 190, 210
 Douve, 170
 Douve Jellis, 119, 254

- Fonda, Elbertie, 170
 Elizabeth, 171, 181, 187, 190, 210, 212
 Hanna, 210
 Helena, 168, 210
 Helena May, 210
 Hendrick, 190
 Hendrickje, 190, 204
 Jacob, 106, 118, 119, 210
 Jellis, 119
 Johannes (Jan), 169, 210
 Maria, 159, 169, 170
 Pieter, 170
 Rachel, 106, 118, 119
 Rebecca, 119, 174, 182, 188, 196
 Fonday, Sarah, 244
 Forbes, Mrs., 206
 Foreest, Isaac, 190
 Neeltje, 190
 Fort, Abraham, 173, 174, 177, 178, 179, 187
 Abraham J., 178, 179
 Daniel, 181, 187, 208
 Elizabeth, 186, 208
 Eva, 159, 174, 175, 177, 180, 182, 191, 196-200
 Francyntje, 159, 173
 Gerrit, 182
 Gerritje, 181, 182
 Isaac, 159, 169, 171, 172, 181, 182, 187, 208
 Jacomintje, 171, 172
 (La Ford), Jan, 172, 177, 254
 Capt. Jan, 178
 Johannes (John), 172, 182, 186, 208
 Lewis, 182
 Margarietta, 172
 Margriet Rinckhout, 178, 193
 Maria, 172, 181, 208
 Peter, 181, 184, 203, 208
 Teunis, 208
 Fosboerg, Abraham, 73
 Fosburg (Vosburg), Elishet, 66
 Franklin, 55
 Freeman, Katharine Amanda, 230
 Freer, Abraham, 162
 Elias, Jr., 131, 142
 E. S., 142
 Gerritje, 115, 129, 139
 Isaac, 162
 Jacob, 133, 162
 Jacobus, 131
 Jean, 162
 Johanna, 142
 Col. John, 117
 Marie (Maria, Marytje), 72, 142, 157, 159-162
 Freer, Myndert, 142
 Rachel, 117
 Sara, 133, 134, 162
 Seltje, 131
 Simean, 129
 Simon J., 131, 142
 Frere (Freer), Hugo, 11, 157, 159, 161, 162
 Frey, Maj. John, 243
 Fryer, Philip, 135
 Fynhout, Cornelius, 99, 165
 Gadt, Dowitzje, 105
 Gage, John, 82
 Gansvoort, Harmen, Harmensen, 253
 Lisbet, 187, 188
 Gardenier, Andries, 171
 Zara, 171
 Garland, Mollie S., 261
 Gaskings, Anne, 79, 85
 Gautch, Acques, Cornelse, 89, 91
 Gay, Elizabeth, 114
 Gearhart, Clair, 134
 Geer, Damen, 263
 Gerretsen, Nicholas, 101
 Susanna, 102
 Gerritsen, Susanna, 102
 Gerrits, Annetje, 166
 Barentje, 13
 Giddings, Caroline, Elizabeth, Frey, 243
 Giles, Elizabeth, 184
 Giraud, Catharine, 55
 Peter, 55
 Glen, Abraham, 95, 109
 Debora, 95, 109, 110
 Johannes, Sandersen (Capt.), 10, 95, 110, 156
 Sanders L., 90
 Goewey, Rebecca, 169
 Gons, Onfri, 57
 Goodyear, Miles D., 231
 Gorden, William, 258
 Gowey, Sara, 168
 Grant, Gen., 243, 244
 Maria, 181, 202
 Peter, 202
 Grauberger, Peter, 125
 Graves, H. A., 256
 Maude A., 152
 Gray, James, 79
 Green, Catharine, Waldron, 80
 Eliza, 138, 151
 Mrs. W. Jerome, 97
 Gregory E. David, 244
 Phebe, Ann, 220, 244
 Grevenraet, Cath., 55

- Griffes, Eugene Viele, 137
 James Allen, 137
 Griffin, Francis, 254
 George, 254
 Joseph, 203
 Mary, 263
 Mary Sands, 255
 Polly, 263
 Teresa, 220, 247, 254, 255
 Griffing, Jasper, 255
 Griswold, Mathew, 255
 Rebecca Adela, 246
 Groesbeck, Abraham Viele, 201
 Adeline, 223
 Alida, 198, 224
 Anne, 201
 Catharina, 187, 190
 Catrina, 174, 200
 Eva, 201
 Gerrit (Garret), 201, 210
 Gilbert, 263
 Gitty, 210
 Herman, 187, 188
 Hugo, 187
 Hugh Viele, 210
 Jackamin, 210
 Jacob, 187, 201, 212
 John (Johannes), 190, 200, 201
 Johannes N., 171, 187, 188, 200
 Col. John William, 214, 221, 223
 Ludovicus, 187
 Maria, 183, 201, 204
 Marytje, 201
 Nicholas, 187, 188, 191, 201, 210
 Nicholas (Claas), Jacobse, 188,
 254
 Pieter, 187, 263
 Rebecca, 201
 Sara, 223
 Willem, 174, 187, 188, 190, 191,
 200, 210
 Wouter, 187
 Grohs, Charles N., 136, 150
 Charles Viele, 150
 Isaac, 150
 Gorden Jesse, 150
 Mary Catherine, 150
 Groot, Cornelis, 166
 Elizabeth, 117
 Geertruy, 178
 Jacomintje, 118
 Maria, 204
 Philip, 117
 Rebecca, 120
 Sara Symonse, 109
 Simon, 109, 120, 166, 178, 204
 Susannah, 109
 Guthrie, Robert, 254
 Halenbeck, Catharine, 77
 Marytje, 71, 77
 Samuel, 77
 Hall, John, 105
 Minnie, 149
 William, 105
 Hammond, Joseph, 146
 Hansen, Margarita, 185
 Harris, Dorothy, 84
 Elizabeth, 126
 Geertje, 126
 Hannah, 81
 Joseph, 111, 112, 124, 126
 Meindert, 127
 Neeltje, 127
 Peter, 126
 Saartje, 126
 Sam. L., 149
 William, 27
 Hartman, Conrad, 80
 Hartwell, Fanny, 80, 86
 Harvey, Hosea, 222
 Hasbrouck, Abraham Bovier, 144
 Lieut. Col. Benj., 140
 Ezekial, 144
 Fred., Col., 72
 Isaac, 144
 Joshua (Josiah), 131, 144
 Maria, 144
 Hattersly, John, 261
 Haxston, Martha Amelia, 236
 Andrew King, 236
 Haye, Marie, 157, 159, 161, 162
 Hazelton, William David, 82
 Heemstraat, Tryntje, 167
 Heeveman, Annetje, 102
 Hegeman, Arriaantje, 115, 129, 131
 Isaac, 115, 129
 Hendricks, Arie, 113
 Margriet, 179
 Martha Jane, 153
 Tryntje, 98
 Hendrix, Harmon, 180
 Hennion, Aaltie, 193
 Nathaniel, Pieterse, 193, 254
 Herkimer, Gen., 243
 Hermance, Maria, 129, 141
 Hermans, Grietjen, 50
 Heromanssen, Jan, 49
 Elizabeth, 49
 Herrick, Classen, 202
 Daniel S., 202
 Emma, 202
 Herris, Willem, 126
 Hibbard, Angeline, 224, 257
 Higgins, Daniel, 263
 Gov., 247
 Hinds, Mary, 80

- 274
- Hill, Zeruah, 198, 225
 Hoffman, Catrina, 128
 Eugene A., 98
 Fredric Hamlin, 150
 Hesje, 125
 William, 150
 Hoffman, Z., 101
 Holden, Capt. Henry, 225, 257
 Holenbeck, Fytje, 84
 Hood (Wood), Abraham, 131, 142
 (Wood), Meyndert, 142
 (Wood), Sarah, 142
 (Wood) William, 142
 Hoofd, Ann Elizabeth, 114
 Hooghteling, Abraham J., 74, 77
 Jeremiah, 74, 77
 Hopkins, Judge Edward, 216, 240
 Mary Jane, 216, 240
 Hosded, H. S., 84
 Hough, Azel, 256
 Houghteling, Abraham, 79
 Cornelis, 79
 Jane Ann, 79
 Jane Eliza, 78
 Jeremias, 78
 John Viele, 78
 Magdalena, 78
 Margaret Maria, 78, 79
 Maria, 116, 209
 Robert Sickles, 78
 Sara (Sarah), 79, 117
 House, John C., 259
 Howard, Frederick Grant, 149
 Theron Viele, 149
 Howland, Eliza, 239
 Hubbard, Ashabel, 218
 Hudson, Henry, 8
 Hughes, Gov., 247
 Humirey, Wm., Col., 125
 Hunt, Caroline Eliza, 216, 237
 Judge Hiram P., 216, 237
 Thomas, 254
 Hunter, Bertha, 148
 Byron T., 148
 Charles, 148
 Elizabeth, 148
 Fanny (Fanny M.), 148
 Fred. C., 148
 Genevieve, 148
 Giles, 148
 Gov., 46
 Henry H., 148
 James, 136, 147, 148
 Jeannette, 148
 Permeal, 148
 Robert James, 148
 Sophia, 148
 Viele Jacob, 147, 148
 Hunter, Wm. D., 148
 Hutchins, Phoebe, 74, 77
 Huycker, Andries, 186
 Hyde, Lydia, 80
 Ingolsby, Richard, Col., 96
 Ingraham, Laura B., 202
 Jacobs, Thankful, 153
 Jacobszen, Cornelis, 45, 46
 Jackson, Margaret, 216
 Jakeway, Rhoda, 80
 Jamison, Mary Eunice, 150
 Jan, Diewertje, 166
 Janse, Elizabeth, 157, 158
 Jansen, Arent (Provoost Marshall),
 16
 Johanna, 45
 Johannes, 53
 Marselis, 253
 Janvier, Thomas A., 249
 Jessup, Edward, 255
 Jorgensen, Andries, 16
 Johnson, Jane E., 136, 147
 Col. Sir William, 196
 Johnston, Moses, 198, 228
 Jones, Ariel, 153
 Jorisse, Maddelena, 51
 Jurriaans, Eva, 178, 193
 Juriaanse, Volkie, 37
 Jurry, Rachel, 129
 Kakarriell, 30
 Kancel, Anna (Anntje), 96
 Kelly, Charles M., 133
 E. R., 133
 Eveline, 133
 Geo. H., 133
 Henry, 133
 Hiram, Dr., 133
 Dr. James, 116, 133, 134
 Mary, 133
 Sergeant, 116, 134
 Ketcham, Henrietta, 202
 Kenyon, Mary, 220, 246
 Varnum Sheffield, 246
 Kettlehuyn, Anna, 95, 96
 Arent, 120
 Catlyntje, 109, 120
 Cornelis, 96
 Daniel, 93, 95, 96, 120, 160, 232
 David, 96, 107, 109, 120
 Debora Viele, 97, 120, 195
 Douv, 96, 97, 120
 Greetje, 95, 96
 Joachim, 96
 Maria, 120

- Kettlehuyn, Amelia, 97
 Margrietta, 96
 Neeltje, 120
 Nicholas, 120
 Suster, 96
 Willem, 96, 120
 Keys, Arnold, 82
 Keyes, Gen., 255
 Kidney, Jacobus, 114
 Jan (Johannes), 113
 Mindert, 114
 Petrus, 113
 Robert, 99, 113, 114
 Kieft, Director, 19
 Kiels, Margaret, 257
 Kierstede, Jacobus, 56
 Kinswelder, Gertruda (Winkelaer),
 56
 Kirk, Alexander, 261
 Henry Clinton, 261
 John Viele, 261
 Margaret Catharine, 261
 Mary Ann, 261
 Judge Oscar Duff, 230, 261, 262
 Viele, 261
 Kirkpatrick, Wm., 110
 Kip, Abraham, 184
 Annetje, 184
 Cornelia, 183, 184, 185, 204, 205
 Hendrick, 180
 Ignas, 184, 187, 203, 205
 Isaac, 46
 Margarietta, 187
 Sara, 203
 Teunis, 205
 Kittle, Anna, 232
 Annis, 258
 Joachim, 232
 Kittel, Maria, 191
 Marytje, 192
 William, 191, 194, 197, 198
 Klopper, Cornelis, Jr., 56
 Knapp, Eli, 225
 Knickerbacker, Abraham, 221
 Abraham Viele, 223
 Annetje (Ann), 174, 196, 197,
 201, 223
 Elizabeth, 169, 170, 182, 186, 201
 Eva, 196, 224
 Hermen Jansen, 25-29, 93, 197
 Herman, 168, 172, 175, 183, 221,
 223
 Johannes, 164, 172, 174, 182, 186,
 196, 199, 201, 223, 227
 Johannes, Jr., 220, 221, 223
 Col. Johannes (John), 172, 182,
 190, 192, 196, 197, 207
 Johannes Harmense, 197, 254
 Knickerbacker, Kathlyne, 192, 219,
 220, 221
 Laurens, 93
 Neeltje, 183, 203, 205, 227
 Rebecca, 199
 Col. William Winne, 196, 216,
 219, 223
 William, 223
 Wouter, 186
 Knickerbocker, Wouter, 186
 Knox, Tunta, 111, 126
 Kock (Kok), Enny, 68
 Koely, Maria, 57
 Kohler, Charles E., 146
 Fred. W., 146
 Kok, Magdalena, 127
 Kregier, Elsje, 45
 Krom, Abraham, 68
 Annetje, 69
 Aryam, 69
 Catharine, 69
 Cornelis, 69
 Dirck, 59, 68, 69
 Elias, 68
 Elizabeth, 68
 Florus Willemse, 69
 Guysbert, 69
 Jacobus, 69
 Johannes (John), 68, 69, 70
 John, 59, 68, 70
 Margrit, 69
 Maria, 68, 69
 Petrus, 68
 Rachel, 68
 Sarah, 69
 Trientie, 69
 William, 69
 Krows, Hannah, 263
 Kuyler, Jacobus, 29
 Kwakkenbus, Jan, 126

 La Fleur, 30
 La Grange, John, 98
 La Crique, Jacob U., 136, 151
 Lida Fanny, 151
 Orlando William, 151
 Rachel, 151
 Lake, Mrs., 75, 79
 Laloue, Maximilian, 56
 Lang, Bird, 148
 Lansing, Gerret, 23
 Halena, 103
 Pieter (Peter), 22, 24, 31, 32
 Susan, 223
 Laping, Elizabeth, 123
 Latourette A., 97
 Laubarède, Etienne Jeysander, 249

- Lauman, Charles Newcomb, 238
 Gen. Jacob G., 237, 238
 George, 238
 George Viele, 11, 214, 238
 Margaret, 238
 Lavaud, Guy, 249
 Lawrence, Adaline, 133, 144
 Lawson, Mary, 130
 Lee, Gen., 243
 Lefever, Cornelius, 72
 Petrus, 72
 Ralph, 163
 Leg, Abraham, 56
 Margaret, 49
 William, 49
 Leisler, Gov., 21, 26, 31, 36, 40
 Lent, Catharine, 181
 LeRoy, Hester, 127
 Seltje, 130
 Lescher, Hanna, 70
 Le Sier, Elizabeth, 122
 Jannetje, 116
 Johanna, 50
 Lespinard, Anthony, 43, 178
 Lester, Jacob, 115
 Let (Lent), Mary, 206
 Levingston, Margrietje, 37
 Lewis, Antoinette, 131
 Jacobus, 131
 John B., 258
 Leonard Barent, 115, 130
 Rachel, 131
 Linendoll, Serene, 232
 Liniburg, Elizabeth, 46
 Lispinard, Magdalena, 42, 43
 Littlejohn, Bishop, 257
 Livingston, Catharina, 70
 Gilbert, 113
 James (Jacobus), 70, 72
 Lidia (Alida), 70
 Margaret, 95
 Martytje, 71
 Peter R., 11, 200, 225, 230
 Robert, 21, 29, 63
 Samuel, 60, 70, 71, 77
 Lockermans, Govert, 16
 Lammertje, 172
 Logan, Ann, 136
 John, 136
 Loockermans, Anna, 171
 Martytje, 169
 Losee, Abraham, 125, 126, 127
 Abraham A., 111, 113, 127
 Annetje (Anna), 127
 Catharine, 111, 125
 Jannetje, 127
 John, 140
 Mary, 127
 Losee, Nancy, 126, 140
 Viele, 127
 William, 140
 Louw, Abraham, 50, 116
 Antje (Anna), 34, 48, 51, 58, 59,
 61, 62, 64, 65
 Cornelis, 49, 58
 Elizabeth, 49, 58, 59, 61, 62, 66,
 68, 73
 Johannes, 49, 50, 61, 62
 Margaret, 58, 77, 85
 Martytjen, 49, 58, 72
 Pieter Cornelisen, 48, 51
 Petrus, 58
 Sara, 124
 William, 124
 Lownsbury, Elizabeth, 234
 Lovelace, F., 90
 Gov., 91, 154
 Loveridge, Wm., 28
 Luycasse, Gerret, 26, 27, 31

 McBride, Daniel J., 148
 McCall, Frances B., 146
 McConn, Sarah, 235
 McClellan, Gen., 243, 244
 McFadden, Margaret, 236, 262
 McFarland, Abby, 214, 237
 William, 237
 McFarlin, William, 84
 McLean, Archibald, 222
 McMillen, Daniel Newcomb, 238
 Dugald, 238
 Maasen, Jan, 170
 Mabe, Judith, 183
 Mabie, John, 194
 MacDonald, Louise R., 259
 Mack, Elizabeth F., 237
 MacGregorie, Major, 21, 30
 MacKillip, Sarah, 222
 Mackin, Emma, 256
 Makepees, Catharina, 54
 Joseph, 39, 54
 Malcom, Col., 75
 Malice, Martytje, 185
 Mancius, Do., 58
 Mapes, Josephine, 226
 Marke, Bernardus, 45
 James, 45
 Marselis, Annetje, 213
 Gysbert, 253
 Marshall, Abraham, 260
 Caroline M., 260
 John, 229
 Marston, Saartje, 124
 Martens, Teuntje, 38
 Martling, Barent, 102
 Debra, 102

- Martling, Isaac, 102
 Mary, 102
 Pictet, 93, 102
 Mason, Charles J., 79
 Esther A., 85
 Sarah, 136, 149
 Maste, Johs., 165
 Masten, Aaltjen, 165
 Aart, 112, 128, 158, 164, 166
 Antje, 166
 Arriaantje, 128
 Catharine, 166
 Cornelis, 128, 158, 164, 165, 166
 Divertje, 50, 166
 Elizabeth, 67, 111, 124, 165, 166
 Elsen, 165
 Ezekial, 165
 Geertjen (Gertrey), 73, 165, 166
 Hendrick, 124
 Jacomyntje, 165
 John, 166
 Meindert, 128
 Piaternella, 165
 Rebecca, 128
 Mathews, Sara, 116
 Mattysen, Mattys, 166
 Maxwell, Ellen, 150
 Mead, Mary, 216, 238
 Stephen, 224
 Mebie, Abraham, 109
 Catharina, 109
 Merkel, Sara, 127
 William, 127
 Merlingh, Hendrick, 102
 Merrill, Elsie, 101
 Mersereau, Jacob, 97
 Joshua (Josea Maijero), 97
 Elizabeth, 97, 99
 Mey, Cornelis (Capt.), 7, 8, 14
 Meyer, Do., 63
 Mickle, Ella, 153
 Middagh, Jacobus (Jacob), 111, 127,
 128
 Joris, 127
 Lena, 127
 Meindert, 127
 Sarah, 128
 Minkelaer, Catharina, 120
 Minor, Nannie D., 244
 Milbourne, 31
 Miller, Bonnie, 260
 Lee, Charles, 260
 Kean, 260
 Mr. and Mrs. Joseph A., 260
 Mitchell, Geo. E., 145
 Harriet, Van Wormer, 145
 John R., 145
 Lillie Genesta, 145
 Mitchell, Mary Allison, 145
 Mitchel, Nancy, 258
 Moene, Jacobus, 45
 Moffat, Col., 196
 Molenaer, Gerret, 13
 Monifort, Jacobus, 138
 Peter J., 138
 Moore, John, 87
 Mary Elizabeth, 87
 Nelson, 225
 Morey, Elizabeth, 152
 Morgan, Amy, 240
 Morrell, Hendrick, 126
 Morris, Eliza Ann, 143, 152
 James, 152
 Mulford, Mary Ann, 260
 Eliza Ann, 260
 Murphy, Elizabeth, 147
 James, 136, 147
 Kate, 147, 148
 Mary, 147
 Sara, 76, 82
 Muslow, Elizabeth, 56
 Myndertse, Margarita, 122
 Myndert, 98, 122
 Naks, Catryntje, 126
 Elizabeth, 126
 Neeles, Frances, 246
 Necomb, Capt. James, 213
 Col. James, 207
 Newcomb, Daniel Tobias, 216, 217
 Mrs., 195, 238
 Sara Maria, 216, 238
 Dr. Zaccheus, 216, 238, 239
 Newman, Augusta, 85
 Daniel, 85
 Nichols, Alexander, 133
 Charles, 133
 Eliza, 133
 Geo. McKay, 255
 Nicolls, Richard, Col., 89
 Nies, George, 66
 Noble, Catharine, 145
 Nouvelle, Lena, 183, 203
 Nucella, Do., 58
 Nucomb, Zacchias, 216, 239
 Odell, Anna, 131, 143
 Osburn, 131, 143
 O'Kelly, Jasper A., 151
 Ogden, Jonathan, 135
 Parthenia, 135
 Olyphant, Annabella Shedden, 245
 Anne Morss, 245
 David Burr, 245
 Elizabeth Marvin, 245
 Helen Talbot, 245

- Olyphant, Marie Viele, 245
 Robert, 245
 Talbot, 245
 Oosterhout, Ariaantje, 203
 Oostrum, Maria, 114
 Tryntje, 110
 Oothout, Ariaan (Ary), 172, 173
 Henrickje, 159, 172
 Lammetje, 173
 Orwan, Fredrick W., 150
 Julia Florence, 136, 150
 Osgood, Maud H., 148
 Ostrander, Abraham, 74, 77
 Barbara, 184, 207
 Cathalina, 78
 Eliza Catharine, 78
 Henricus, 77
 Jacob, 207
 Margaret, 78
 Rebecca, 173
 Sara, 78
 Stephen, 212
 William Henry, 78
 Osterhaud, Maria, 203
 Ostrum, William, 129
 Ouderkerk, Abraham, 168
 Elizabeth, 210
 Jacomintje, 168
 Jannetje, 168, 169, 171
 Johannes, 159, 168, 169, 171
 Maria, 168
 Mayke, 159, 168
 Ysak (Isaac), 159, 168
 Overacker, Baltus, 140
 Catharine, 140
 Jacob, 125, 140
 Martin Viele, 140

 Paddleford, Mary, 241
 Paddock, 226
 Paersen, Willem, 45
 Palgrave, Dr. Richard, 255
 Palding, Levi, Col., 68, 70, 73
 Palmentier, Antoinette, 111, 112
 Arriaantje, 100, 115, 131, 142
 Catharine, 115, 116, 133, 134
 Damen, 111, 112, 130
 Isaac, 129
 Johanna, 115, 131
 Josiah, 112, 128
 Michiel, 112, 115, 129, 130, 131
 Myndert, 128
 Peter, 100, 112, 133, 134
 Rebecca, 99, 111, 114, 125, 127
 Sophia, 99
 Tryntje, 129
 Palmer, Staats D., 238
 Francis Leighton, 151

 Palmer, Mary E., 239
 Viele Glen, 239
 Parks, Clarence B., 148
 Edwina A., 148
 Frances L., 148
 Theron Barton, 148
 Parish, Mary, 86
 Parmentier, Neeltje, 115, 129, 131
 Pattison, James, 229
 Kathalina, 200, 229
 Paulus, Mr., 13
 Peabody, Walter, 80
 Pearson, Anna, 59, 70
 Pearson, Lillie E., 145
 Pease, Grace, 146
 James D., 146
 Peck, Theo. S., 256
 William, 254
 Peech, John I., 105
 Peek, Annetje (Anna), 10, 110, 166
 Charles, 145
 Jacobus, 10, 14, 25, 40, 156, 161,
 204
 Jan, 5, 6, 15, 16, 18, 19, 46, 88,
 154
 Jan Janse, 35
 Johannes, 40, 103
 Lewis, 40
 Maria, 16, 18, 204
 Peele, Elizabeth, 127
 Pells, Catharine, 152
 John, 140
 Pels, Hendricks, 99, 100
 Zimon, 165
 Pennoyer, Elizabeth, 235, 236
 Perkins, Alice, 246
 Alonzo, 87
 George Welles, 246
 Georgina, 246
 Ruth, 246
 Perry, Maria, 188
 Person, Catharine, 67
 Cornelius, 62, 67, 73
 Sarah, 67
 Pietersen, Volckie, 35
 Pilling, Howard, 135
 Plass, Catharine M., 84
 Platt, Abby, 258
 Plumb, Henry, 129
 Pootman, Arent, 167
 Cornelia, 166
 Cornelis, 158, 166, 167
 Catlyntje, 166
 Elizabeth, 166
 Eva, 167
 Gysbert, 167
 Jacob, 167
 Jan (John, Johannes), 166, 167

- Pootman, Lowys, 166
 Margerietta, 167
 Maritie, 166
 Teunis, 166
 Poppinga, Aeltje Thomasc, 37
 Post, Abraham, 58, 67
 Cornelius, 67
 Elizabeth, 67
 Isaac, 67, 70
 Jacobus, 58, 67, 68, 70
 Margrietie, 67
 Maria, 67
 Petrus, 67
 Sylvester, 67
 Potter, Daisy, 241
 Pretty, Richard, 89
 Prince, Frances, 247
 Provoost, Jr., David, 45
 Prayn, Francis Samuel, 226, 227
 Hannah, 198, 226, 227
 Jacob, 227
 Aunt Nelly, 192
 Purdy, Thomas, 263
 Putnam, Sara, 75, 79

 Quackenbos, Adriaan, 186
 Alida, 187
 Annetje, 169, 182, 183, 184, 186,
 203
 Bata, 120
 Catharine, 186
 Elizabeth, 103, 186, 208
 Francina, 110, 123
 Geertruy, 166
 Hermen, 183
 Johannes, 110, 123
 Johannes Sybrant, 170, 183, 186,
 187, 191
 Lewis, 186
 Maria, 186
 Peter, 186, 212, 254
 Rebecca, 186
 Sybrant, 169, 170, 182, 186, 187
 Teunis, 186
 Quokenbass, Elizabeth, 172
 Qwakkenbusch, Adrian, 186
 Folkje, 186

 Randel, Ira, 80
 Ray, Simon, 255
 Reenders, Hermen, 111
 Reid, Elizabeth, 227
 James, 227
 Remy, David Rorer, 239
 John Terry, 239
 William B., 239
 Reynderse (Reyniersjen), Harmen,
 110

 Reynolds, Ann, 133
 Elisha, 133
 George, 133
 James, 133
 John, 133
 Laura, 133
 Mary, 133
 Miles, 133
 Myrum, 133, 134
 Sara, 133

 Richmond, —, 225
 Richtmeyer, 131, 143
 Rinckhout, Daniel, 178, 193
 Elizabeth, 178, 193
 Gertruy, 166, 178
 Jan, 178, 193, 254
 Jurriaan, 178
 Margrieta, 172, 177
 Roades, Frank, 82
 Roberts, Benj., 90
 Benjamin (Bent), 36, 90, 95
 Robertson, Johanna, 80, 86
 Robinson, Rebecca, 81, 87
 Rochester, Chas. D., 255
 Rody, Cody, 181
 Roc, Jennie, 257
 Rogers, Elinor J., 258
 Elizabeth, 82
 Martha, 173
 Sarah, 200, 230
 Rolland, Zorade, 259
 Romer, Col., 30, 32
 Rooseboom, Mr., 30
 Romeyn, Maria, 115, 129
 Rorer, Abraham, 240
 David, 216, 239, 240
 Delia Maria, 195, 213, 215, 217,
 239, 240
 Mary Louise, 239
 Virginia Douglass, 239
 Rosa, Wyntie, 64
 Rose, Mrs. Frank, 228
 Ross, Read, 224
 Rotterdam, Jan, 155
 Rudyard, Jno., Capt., 96
 Rugg, Earl F., 260
 Rumney, Elizabeth, 189
 Ryk, Jannetje Janse, 38
 Rynderse, Annetje, 111
 Jacob, 99, 110
 Petrus, 111
 Tryntje, 111

 Sanders, John, 105
 Ryer, 28
 Sandford, Ira, 227
 Watson, 227

- Sands, Comfort, 254
 James, 255
 Joseph, 254
 Mary, 253
- Saterlee, Esther, 80, 85
 Joel, 80
- Saunders, Aeltje, 165
 Thomas,
- Schepmoes, Jan Jansen, 253
 Sara, 188
- Schermerhorn,, 137
 Aernout, 37
 Arent, 94, 103, 105, 107
 Austen Y., 137
 Bartholomew, 137
 Cathlyntje, 94, 107
 Elizabeth, 121
 F. Augustus, 38
 Jacob, 37, 121
 Jane, 119, 137
 Jannetje, 37
 Johannes, 31, 37, 94, 107, 108
 Helena, 99
 Laurens, 108, 121
 Margarita, 134
 Maria, 37, 103, 121
 Neeltje, 94, 107, 108, 121
 Ryer, 103
 Suster, 103
 Symon, Jacobsen. 34, 35, 37, 38
 Willemetje, 35, 38
 Wilmje, 38
- Schmitts, Annetje, 71
 Cornelia, 72
 Elizabeth, 60, 71
- Schoonmaker, Jan, 185
 Frederick, Capt., 75
 Margaret, 68
 Sara, 185
- Schouten, Henry, 13
- Schrattel, Johan Lodewyk, 171
- Scryver, Philip A., 78
 Sara Augusta, 78
- Schuler, Martha Ann, 219, 242
- Schulter, Jacob, 190, 211
- Schulters, David, 211
 Elizabeth, 211
 Hannah Catharine, 211
 John, 211
 Lewis Van Antwerp, 211
 Peter Viele, 211
 Philip, 211
 Sarah, 211
- Schutt, Maria, 58, 67
- Schuyler, Arent (Capt.), 22, 32, 47
 Col., 184
 Geertruy, 188
 Maria, 164
- Schuyler, Peter, 30, 31, 32, 163
- Seaman, Edith May, 261
- Searing, John, 260
 Mary Ann, 259, 260
- Searles, Rev. S. T., 218
- Sebring, Eliz., 76
- Seeley, Clarissa, 223
 Seth, 223
- Setzer, P. W., 147
- Seymour, Ariantje, 48
 Thomas (Capt.), 48
- Shackleton, Charles W., 147
- Shaults, Anna, 148
- Shaw, Charlotte, 124, 138
- Sheldon, Eunice, 83
- Shell, Geertruy, 208
 Geesche, 208
 Jacob, 184, 208
 Philip, 208
- Sherred, Thomas, 56
- Sickles, Lt. Col. Tho., 214
- Sikkels, Robert, 62, 74
 Weyntje, 62, 74
- Simmons, Celia, 231
- Simon, Abraham, 71
 Samuel, 71
- Slecht, Barent, 101
- Slegt, Jan, 50
 Tryntje, 66
- Sleight, Cornelia Ann, 78
- Slingerland, Aaron, 184
 Abraham, 170, 185, 186
 Albert, 185
 Catharina, 185
 Cornelia, 185
 Geesje, 169, 181, 183, 206, 208, 209
 Maria, 185
 Petrus, 185
 Rebecca, 186
 Stephanus, 185
 Teunis, 183, 185
- Smedes, Elizabeth, 50
- Smiley, Agness, 84
- Smith (Arrowsmith), Arent, 106
 Henrika, 68
 Pieter, 44
 Rev. Samuel, 190, 212
- Snock, Annetje, 72
- Snorr, Do., 59, 68, 69
- Snyder, Col., 75
 Christopher, 69
 Elizabeth, 69
- Somerendyke, Elbert, 126
- Spicer, Abbie L., 146
 Rev. Jacob Lindley, 235
 Mrs., 235
- Spickerman, 218

- Spoor, Marytje, 207
 Staats, Abram, Maj., 94
 Anna, 70
 Christina, 70
 Dr., 39
 Elizabeth, 70
 Jan, 101
 Jannetje, 101
 Hendrick (Henricus), 59, 68,
 69, 70
 Henri, 70
 Petrus, 70
 Philip, 70
 Stainey, Martha, 76, 82
 Stannard, Edwin, 79
 Stanton, Archibald, 81
 Hiram, 80
 Staples, Abigail R., 236
 Starkweather, Emily, 83
 Stearns, Laura, 192, 218, 219, 234
 Laville, 214, 219, 233, 234
 Oliver, 219, 234
 Stephen, 218, 219, 234
 Steats, Catharine, 70
 Johannes, 70
 Steele, Alice Louise, 149
 Steenburgh, Elias, 128
 Stephens, Albert G., 145
 Stevens, Ruby, 148
 Stewart, Col., 220
 John Calvin, 232
 Rhoda Wing, 232, 262
 Stillwell, Annetje, 102
 Elias, 102
 Thomas, 102
 Stone, Martha, 80
 Storm, David, 181
 Hester, 181
 Isaac, 181
 Sara, 169, 181
 Stoughton, Roxanna, 218, 234
 Strong, Ernest M., 145
 Helen Prentice, 246
 Sylvia Olyphant, 246
 Prentice, 246
 Strother, Emily Nelson, 249
 Sarah Elizabeth, 249
 Therèse, 249
 Mrs. T. N., 252
 Thomas Nelson, 249
 Struddle, Gabriel, 40
 Gerret, 40
 Strycker, Jan, 42
 Sarah, 42
 Stuart, Alexander, 232, 236, 263
 Henry Clarence (H. C.), 214,
 232, 262
 Gen. Geo. Beebe, 246
 Stuart, John, 236, 261
 Margory Bruce, 262
 Mary Emma, 246
 Sturtevant, Frances Rousseau, 241
 Frank, 241
 George Augustus, 218, 241
 George B., 241
 Augustus Hubbard, 241
 Jennie, 241
 John, 241
 Laura Viele, 241
 Mary Paddleford, 241
 Minnie Viele, 241
 Stephen Viele, 241
 Stuyvesant, Capt., 54, 55
 Sutphen, Sidney, 218
 Swart, Cornelis, 156, 159
 Teunis Cornelisen, 156, 157, 254
 Esasias, 10, 156
 Jacomyntje, 13, 99, 110, 155-160,
 163, 165
 Maritje, 10, 166
 Myndert, 122
 Philip, Capt., 75
 Teunis A., 122
 Swartwout, Henry, 97
 Rachel, 100, 115, 116, 134
 Wm. Merrill, Maj., 97
 Switts, Isaac P., 103, 105
 Simon, 103
 Switz, Rev. Abraham J., 212, 214,
 217, 233
 Gen. Jacob, 212, 233
 John Livingston, 213, 233
 Symonsen, Elizabeth, 97
 Johannes, 97
 Suster Corssen, 97
 Tappen, Christian, 64
 Christopher, 53
 Jurriaen Teunise, 89
 Peter, 113
 Rebecca, 116
 Tjaadje, 62
 Tatum, Edward, 246
 Taylor, Eleaser, 132
 Maria, 132
 Teboe, Gabriel, 57
 Ted, Susanna, 106
 Teeler, Samuel, 101
 Teller, Maritje, 109
 William, 105
 Ten Eyck (Eyk, Eik), Maria, 60, 117
 Terbosch, Aaltjen, 165
 Terpenning, Elizabeth, 126
 Gerret, 78
 Rachel, 79
 Terrin, Antoinette, 112

- Terwilliger, Dirck, 69
 Helena, 69
 Teunise, Sweer, 27
 Theibou, Gerrit, 57
 Jannetje, 57
 Lewis (Luwis), 45, 57
 Maria, 57
 Thomas, William, 254
 Thomase, Maria, 13
 Sara, 45, 47
 Thompson, John Allen, 218, 242
 Edward Harris, 242
 Leatitia Porter, 220, 247
 Sheldon, 247
 Throckmorton, Melon, 259 2 60
 Tiljou, Cornelia, 56
 John, 56
 Willem, 56
 Timmerman, Arent Janse, 13, 20, 27,
 33, 34
 Titsoort, Helena, 111, 130
 Isaac, 111
 Tjerkse, Hester, 53
 Tobias, Sara, 216, 239
 Toll, Anna (Annetje), 197, 198
 Anneca (Anneke), 191, 194,
 195, 197
 Alle, 194, 195
 Carel, 171, 192, 197
 Carel (Karell), Hansen, 110, 122,
 178, 193
 Charles H., 194
 Daniel, 193, 194, 195
 Elizabeth, 194
 Eva (Effie, Afje, Avie), 174, 191,
 193-195, 197-199
 Helsche, 197
 Jacob, 197
 Jesse, 174, 191, 192, 194, 197, 198
 Johannes (John), 194, 195, 197
 Marytje, 197
 Neeltje, 110, 121
 Sara, 174, 192, 194, 195, 198, 199
 Simon, 191, 193, 194, 197, 198
 Tompkins, Roscoe J., 149
 Townsend, Cordelia A., 152
 Mrs. Leon, 146
 Maria, 220
 Phoebe, 132
 William H., 152
 Travers, David, 152
 Rebecca, 139, 152
 Robert L., 152,
 Trombour, Jacob, 70
 Trompettus, Marritie, 17
 Truax, Andries, Capt., 119
 Elizabeth, 104
 Tucker, 198
 Tucker, Rev. Mark, 237
 Turck, Catharine, 66
 Turner, Catharine, 60, 71
 Elizabeth, 70
 Mrs. William H., 62
 Tymensen, Bastiaan, 168
 Van Aalsten, Cath., 182
 Van Acker, Geertruy, 184, 209
 Johannes, 208
 Van Aechen, Jan Costerse, 27
 Van Aken, Catharina, 74
 Maria, 69
 Van Ale, Laurence, 23
 Van Antwerp, Gerrit, 198
 Lentje, 190
 Van Antwerpen, Agnes, 199
 Arent, 110, 123
 Catharina, 204
 Daniel, 204, 230
 Debora, 123
 Douw, 204
 Elizabeth, 123
 Guy Yong, 123
 Hendrickje, 204
 Jacobus, 204
 Johannes, 110, 123
 Lewis, 204
 Maria, 204
 Rebecca, 109, 166
 Sara, 166, 204
 Simon, 182, 204
 Teunis, 204
 Van Arnhem, John, 263
 Hendrick, 263
 Rachel, 38
 Van Bael, Jan Hendrickse, 167
 Van Benthuyssen, Baltus, 171, 189
 Hugo, 189
 Jacobus, 171, 189
 P. M., 28
 Van Benschoten, Catharine, 129
 Van Boekhoven, Claes Janse, 107
 Van Borsum, T., 46
 Van Bossel, Margrieta, 49
 Van Bummel, Marcus, 165
 Van Buren, Arriaantje, 66
 Daniel, 87
 Hendrickje, 2-4
 Margriet, 62
 Tobias, Capt., 75
 Van Buskirk, Betsy, 211
 Derick, 211
 John, 190, 211
 Peter Viele, 211
 Rachel Catharine, 211
 Rebeccah, 211
 Samuel Smith, 211

- Van Brug, Sara, 38
 Van Cortlandt, Augustus, 10, 192
 Catharine, 192
 Van Curler, Juffrouw, 91
 Van Dam, Elizabeth, 56
 Vand; berg, Gysbert, 165
 Vandenburg, Annetje, 65, 232
 Barent, 71, 72
 Cornelia Catharine, 50
 Cornelis, 59, 62, 65
 Divertje, 66
 a; Berg, Dieuwertje, 165
 Elbertje, 60, 71
 Elizabeth, 60, 65, 72
 Folkie, 206, 207
 Geritje, 181
 Gysbert, 50, 166
 Harriet, 81, 86
 Helena, 65
 Isaac, 76
 Lt.-Col. James, 263
 Johannes, 71, 86
 Maria, 64, 65, 76
 Mary H., 75, 81
 Nicholas, 62, 80
 Philip, 65, 211
 Susan, 75, 80
 Wynant, 65, 75, 76
 Vanderbilt, Hannah, 263
 Van der Bogert, Anna Myndertse, 93;
 99, 156
 Catrina, 100
 Cornelis, 99
 Fransz, 165
 Helena, 37, 99
 Hermanse, 99
 Joachim, 100
 Lena, 100
 Myndert, 37
 Van der Boogaard, Elizabeth, 99
 Johannes, 99
 Vanderburgh, Cornelius, 52
 Van der Grist, Marytje Jacobse, 98
 Van der Heyden, Gaatje, 232
 Dirck, 96
 Jacob, 96
 Jan Corn., 27
 Joachim Dirkse, 95
 Geesje, 184
 Rachel, 96
 Van der Lein, Jacobus, 62
 Van der Linde, Elizabeth, 156, 157
 Van der Veer, Maria, 185
 Van der Volgen, Claas Laurence
 Purmerand, 10, 121, 156
 Van der Werken, Albert, 232
 Catharine, 76
 Hendrick, 169, 184, 185
 Van der Werken, Johannes, 184, 185
 Johanna, 184
 Margarita, 184, 206, 232
 Maritie, 113, 185
 Roeliff Gerritse, 113
 Teunis, 185
 Van der Zee, Storm, 28, 29
 Van Deurse, Abraham, 54
 Lucretia, 54
 Van Deursen, Pieter, 56
 Van Deusen, Aaron, 84
 Albert, 84
 Ambrose, 84
 Arbella, 84
 Barent, 84
 Charles William, 84
 Christina, 71
 Eveline, 84
 Eunice, 84
 Gertruy, 71
 Jennie, 84
 John D., 263
 Jury, 71
 Linus, 84
 Loron, 84
 Lucinda, 84
 Margrietta, 42
 Mathew, 70
 Nicklas, 70
 Peter, 56
 Robert, 71
 Sarah, 74
 William, 77, 84
 Van Duyn, Cornelius Jacobsen, 47
 Van Dyne, Arriaantje, 124, 137
 Van Embden, Evert, 13
 Van Epps, Abraham, 110, 121, 212,
 233
 Carel, 122
 Catarina, 122
 Debora, 122
 (Eps) Elizabeth, 122, 157, 158
 Eva, 122
 Helena, 122
 Johannes, 110, 121, 122, 157, 158
 Margaret, 212, 233
 Maria, 122
 Neeltje, 122
 Sara, 110
 Suster, 104
 Van Eps, Jacobus, 104, 105
 Jean Baptist, 158
 Van Eyck, Tobias, 105
 Van Feurden, Elizabeth, 33, 34, 45,
 47, 48
 Hendrix Jansen, 45, 47
 Jannetje, 34, 37, 45, 47
 Sara, 45, 47

- Van Flit, Christeintje, 74
 Van Caasbeck, John, 59
 Van Gyseling, Bregje, 103
 Catharina, 103, 105, 118
 Cornelis, 103, 105
 Debora, 103, 105
 Elias, 103-105, 154
 Jacob, 103, 105, 106
 Jacomyntje, 103, 105
 Jannetje, 103
 Myndert, 94, 102, 104
 Nicholas, 103
 Petrus (Peter), 103-105
 Suster, 103, 104
 Van Hoek, Arent Isaacsen, 156
 Bennony Arentsen, 155, 156, 157
 Van Hoesen, Gerritje, 38
 Jan Franse, 37
 Johannes, 34, 37, 38
 Nicolas, 38
 Van Hook, Rev. Isaac A., 212
 Van Iversen, Burger, 54, 55
 Cornelis, 54
 Van Keuren, Abraham, 60
 Anna, 66
 Catharine, 70, 71, 77
 Catrina, 49, 60
 Cornelis, 66
 Elizabeth, 60
 (A. Keuren), Hendrikus, 66
 Johannes, 66, 73
 Liedia, 60
 Matheus (Mathys, Mattys), 50,
 52, 62, 66
 Marytje, 60
 Rachel, 60
 Sara, 117
 Tjerck, 60, 61, 117
 Treintje, 66
 Van Kleek, Abram, 133
 Aeltje, 130
 Ahaseuerus, 127
 Antoinette, 111, 117, 141
 Baltus, 125
 Barent, 100, 111, 117, 125
 Chauncey, 133
 Cornelis, 130
 Elizabeth, 125
 Jacobus, 124, 130, 139
 Jannetje, 130
 Jeremiah, 117
 Johannes (Jan), 100, 115, 129,
 130, 131, 165
 Laurens, 130
 Mathews, 139
 Moses, 130
 Neeltje, 99, 111, 124, 125
 Rachel (Rochelle), 117, 130, 139
 Van Kleek, Sara, 74, 117
 Van Marken, Schout, 90
 Van Namen, Sara, 102
 Van Nes, Cornelis Hendricks, 253
 Dirckje, 223
 Mayke, 168
 Van Ness, Jane, 226
 Maria, 226
 Van Petten, Andries, 105
 Claes Fredrickse, 88, 89, 94, 95
 Clara (Clarissa), 118
 Cornelis, 118
 Debora, 92, 94, 95, 118
 Dirck, 109
 Elizabeth, 118
 Engeltje, 121
 Frederick, 105, 117, 118, 195
 Hendrick, 121
 Jannetje, 121
 Johannes, 118, 122
 Maria Claase, 106
 Neeltje, 121, 188
 Nicholas, 89, 107, 118, 120, 121
 Philippus, 106, 117, 118
 Rebecca, 135
 Sara, 118
 Simon, 118, 120
 Sophia, 109
 Van Putten, Aert Teunise, 179
 Annetje, 180
 Jan Arentsen, 179
 Van Ranst, Peter, 55
 Van Rensselaer, Stephen, 173
 Van Rotterdam, Hans Janse, 9
 Van Schoonhoven, Cathlyntje, 207
 Folky, 207
 Geesje, 206
 Guisbert, 207
 Hendrick, 184, 206, 207
 Capt. Jacobus, 160, 164, 172, 207
 John, 206
 Maria, 207
 Van Schaick, Catharina (Catrina),
 159, 168, 171
 Gerrit, Sybrantse, 168
 Sara, 169
 Syb., 169
 Van Sechel, John, 68
 Van Slichtenhorst, Gerret, 28
 Van Slyck, Adrian, 94, 107
 Akus Cornelisen, 25, 91
 Cornelis, 107
 H., Capt., 104
 Hilletje, 31, 107
 Jannetje, 107
 Jesse, 118
 Margrieta, 118
 Van Steenburgh, John, 64

- Van Tricht, Gerret, 27
 Van Vechten, Annetje (Anna), 187,
 205
 Catharina (Catrina), 75, 213
 Dericke, 196, 223
 Elizabeth, 159, 171, 172
 Van Veurde, Jannetje, 57
 Van Veurden, Hendrick, 46
 Van Vlied (Van Vliet), Ariaan,
 165, 166
 Van Vliet, Aaaltjen, 165
 Maria, 77
 Sara, 62, 74
 Tjerck, 61, 64, 73
 William, 60, 74
 Van Vlit, Abraham, 74
 Van Voorhis, Henry, 115
 Van Voorhoudt, Cornelis Segers, 37
 Jannetje Segers, 37
 Van Vorst, Jillis, 158
 Van Vranka, Rycart (Capt.), 65, 76
 Van Vranken, Claas Gerritse, 166, 167
 Gerret, 103
 Isaac Claase, 110, 123
 Jacob, 167
 Jannetje, 106
 Johannes, 106, 110, 123, 166
 Lena, 123
 Margerietje, 123
 Maria, 103
 Van Wagenen, Aart, 50, 72, 163,
 164, 166
 Elizabeth Aartse, 158, 164, 166
 Gerrit, 72, 124
 Marytje, 72
 Neeltje, Aertse, 158, 163
 Petrus, 62, 64, 72, 74, 124
 Van Wie, Angenietje, 199
 Gerret, 185
 Jane, 190, 212
 Van Winkle, Abraham, 79
 Van Woert, Arriaantje, 171
 Catharina, 73, 159, 170, 171
 Jacob Teunise, 170
 P., 171
 Van Woggelum, Blandina, 97, 101
 Christyntien, 101
 Douv, 98, 101, 102
 Jan, 98, 101, 102
 Peter, 102
 Suster, 101, 102
 Van Wormer, Elsie, 145
 Frederick, 133, 144, 145
 Hannah, 145
 Harriet, 134, 145
 Isaac, 145
 James, 145
 Katie, 145
 Van Wormer, Margaret, 145
 Rachel, J., 145
 Sarah, 145
 Susan (Susannah), 134, 145
 Van Ysselstein, Martin Cornelise,
 88, 95
 Van Zandt, Annetje, 209
 Barent Vischer, 209
 Benjamin, 184, 209, 210
 Cornelia, 209
 Geesche, 209
 Gysbert, 209
 Hannah, 209
 Hester, 209
 Maria, 209
 Rachel, 209
 Vas, Christina, 49, 50, 61
 Johanna, 61
 Domine Petrus, 59, 61, 62
 Vaughan, Maj. G., 63
 Vedder, Abraham J., 109
 Albert, 20, 95, 109, 120
 Prof. Alexander Marselis, 213
 Arent, 109, 121
 Claas Albertse, 119
 Clara (Catrina), 167
 Cornelis, 109
 Debora, 109
 G. S., 106
 Harmanus, 167
 Johannes, 109, 188
 Margrietje, 109
 Maria, 121
 Neeltje, 122
 Nicholas, 213
 Rebecca Arentse, 108
 Sara, 109
 Simon, 122
 Veeder, Volkert S., 186
 Velye, Vichee (see Viele)
 Verden, John, 132
 Ver Duyn, Hendrix, 45
 Maria, 45
 Sara, 45
 Vermilye, Dr., 242
 Jane, 138
 John G., 138
 Vernoy, Elizabeth, 72
 Vickery, Mrs., 226, 258
 S. D., 257
 V. House, Willempie, 37, 53
 Viele, A., 45
 Abigail, 83, 86
 Abraham, 74, 77, 135, 159, 173,
 174, 176, 192, 196, 197, 200,
 201, 215, 216, 222, 229, 230,
 231, 259
 Abraham J., 229, 231

- Viele, Abraham L., 11, 191, 217
 Abraham Pruyn, 227
 Rev. Abram, 261
 Ada Livinia, 85
 Aernout, 5, 7, 11, 14, 19, 20, 21,
 23, 26-35, 37, 39, 42, 45, 47,
 49, 54, 56, 57, 60, 61, 71, 77,
 88, 93, 121, 161
 Aernout, Jr., 23, 33, 44, 47
 Aernout Cornelisen, 10, 13, 19,
 23, 26, 27, 28-30, 32, 34, 51,
 54, 72, 88, 157
 Albert, 146
 Alethea, 225
 Alexander, 76, 136, 148
 Alice Eliza, 236
 Alida, 147, 190, 191, 210
 Allen, 225
 Alonzo, B., 141
 Alphonzo, 80
 Andrew (Andries), 64
 Anna (Ann, Anneke), 48, 50, 58,
 59, 61, 62, 133, 149, 171, 188,
 199, 206, 222, 260, 263
 Anna Boynton, 255
 Anna E., 152
 Anna M., 153
 Annatje (Annatie, Annaatjen),
 60, 64, 74, 176
 Ann Eliza, 218
 Annetje, 53, 124, 126, 131, 144,
 174, 182-184, 192, 199, 201, 207,
 208, 209
 Anny, 144
 Archibald R., 231
 Archibald Robinson, 202
 Arent, 107
 Arnold, 61, 70
 Arnout, 24, 25, 29, 30, 32, 45, 61,
 155
 Arnout Cornelisen, 7, 23-25, 30,
 31
 Arnout, Dr., 46, 48
 Asaph, 80, 85
 Ashbel, 81, 87
 Augusta Paine, 238
 Augustus Hamilton, 246
 Augustus, Dr., 220, 246, 247
 Austen R., 87
 Balli (Maria) 69
 Baltus, 111-113, 124-126, 138-141
 Barent, 79, 80, 111-113, 123-125, 138
 Barent Bratt, 75, 138, 213
 Benjamin, 230, 263
 Benjamin W., 146
 Bernice Adalaide, 153
 Bethsy, 208
 Betsey, 129
- Viele, Blandina, 93, 98, 101, 102
 Byron F., 149
 Carel (Charles), Hansen, 198,
 218, 227
 Caroline, 82, 146
 Caroline Hester, 219
 Caroline Mary, 257
 Carrie, 140
 Catalyntje, 107, 108
 Catharina, 39, 41, 45, 54, 56, 60,
 70, 137, 170, 171, 173, 182, 183,
 186, 190, 210
 Catharine, 41, 61, 75, 79, 136, 141,
 146, 147, 149, 170, 263
 Catharine Hester, 263
 Catharine Jane, 230
 Catharine, Maria, 213, 230, 236, 261
 Catharine Mary, 257
 Catrina (Catrientje), 65, 95, 109,
 125, 129, 170, 181, 213
 Caty, 140
 Charles, 80, 146, 192, 216, 228,
 240, 241, 256
 Charles Abrams, 241
 Charles Aylesworth, 260
 Mrs. Charles D., 226
 Charles Dana, 237
 Gen. Charles Delavan, 11, 244, 245
 Charles E., 148
 Charles Edwin, 82
 Charles G., 152
 Charles Gray, 85
 Charles Henry, 87, 260
 Charles J., 224, 225
 Charles Jacob, 256
 Charles L., 148
 Charles Lewis, 231
 Charles Nicholas, 149
 Charles Philip, 135
 Charles W., 218, 225, 228, 256
 Charlotte Maria, 224
 Christina, 61-64, 66, 73, 74, 77, 81
 Christopher Columbus, 224, 225
 Clara, 119
 Clarence, 149
 Clarissa, 137
 Clarissa Ann, 136, 147
 Columbus, 256
 Cora Ella, 231
 Cordelia, 231
 Cornelia, 39, 54, 56, 141, 184, 205,
 206
 Cornelis, 5-7, 9, 10, 31, 35, 37, 40-
 43, 45, 49, 50-52, 59, 61-64, 68,
 70, 73, 74, 77, 91, 92, 94, 95, 99,
 104, 106-108, 110, 113, 115-119,
 129, 131-133, 135, 141-143, 154,
 156, 228

Viele, Cornelis Arentsen, 34, 39
 Cornelis Cornelisen, 7, 30, 35, 88-
 92, 95, 98, 104, 120
 Cornelis, Dr., 39, 40, 48
 Cornelis, Jr., 35, 37, 91, 95
 Cornelis Volkertszen, 5-10, 12-14,
 88, 154, 253
 Cornelius, 80, 81, 92, 115, 116,
 119, 132, 134, 136, 137, 143, 144,
 147, 153, 218, 228
 Cornelys Cornelysen, 89, 90
 Daniel, 76
 Daniel Hill, 225
 Dainel Taylor, 83
 David, 129, 181, 201, 202
 Elinor, 263
 Elinor Phebe, 263
 Elisha, 81, 82, 146
 Eliza, 82
 Eliza Ann, 140
 Elizabeth, 43, 44, 45, 46-51, 58,
 59, 62-64, 67, 70, 73, 74, 77, 78,
 93, 97, 98, 100, 118, 135, 144,
 150, 182, 191, 198, 203, 204, 206,
 228, 234, 263
 Elizabeth Chatterton, 130
 Elizabeth Judson, 150
 Elizabeth Marvin, 245
 Ella, 135
 Ellen Douglass, 238
 Ellen Maria, 227
 Elsie, 149
 Emeline, 263
 Emily, 81, 250
 Emma Eliza, 83
 Engeltje, 107, 120
 Esther Maria, 85
 Eugene, 81, 87, 255
 Mrs. Eugene, 87
 Debora, 93, 95, 97, 106, 107, 109,
 110, 117, 119, 120, 121, 129
 Deborah, 136, 150
 Delia Maria, 213, 216, 239
 Dorr, 247
 Douglas, 241
 Doun, 263
 Duncan Decatur, 81, 85
 E., 138
 Edgar, 225
 Edgar S., 149
 Edna Estelle, 259
 Edna Louise, 53
 Edward Mynderse, 257
 Edward Newcomb, 241
 Edwin Elmore, 260
 Edwin Whitney, 257
 Egbert, 140

Viele, Egbert Ludovicus (Egbert L.),
 220, 247, 251, 252
 Egbert L., Jr., 249
 Gen. E. L., 228, 252
 Eva Alida, 224
 Eva Eliza, 216
 Eva (Heffie, Eavau), 94, 103,
 105, 173, 191, 192, 198, 212,
 215, 218, 219, 223, 233
 Eva Maria, 225, 230
 Eva Toll, 195, 215
 Evelina, 213, 214, 217, 233
 Evelyn Maria, 242
 Everet
 Ezekial, 124, 137, 138, 151
 Fanny, 86
 Ferrow Clark, 149
 Fidelia, 82
 Florence, 151
 Fonda, 135
 Frances Burton, 231
 Frances Mack, 237
 Frances Mary, 85
 Frances Gale, 237
 Frances Wickes, 235
 Francintje, 173
 Francis, 81
 Francis Alexander, 149
 Francis Griffin, 248, 249
 Francis Stuart, 246
 Francis Pruyn, 227
 Frank, 86
 Frank P., 137
 Frederick A., 152
 Frederick Orwan, 150
 G., 46
 Geesje (Geesche), 186, 209
 George, 81, 83
 George Bement, 240
 George C., 138
 George Conklin, 239
 George Edward, 141
 George W., 86, 202
 Gerret, 34, 37, 39, 40, 45-47, 54,
 59, 75
 Gerretje Gerretse, 13, 20, 23, 27,
 29, 34, 39
 Gerritje (Gerritje), 29, 33, 35-
 39, 42, 45, 49, 54, 57
 Gerrit, 41, 42, 49, 52, 54, 57, 62,
 65, 80
 Gezina, 108, 121, 184
 Giles Fonda, 136, 150, 151
 Grace, 247
 Guerden, 81
 Hannah, 133, 143, 183, 201, 224
 Hannah Louise, 258
 Hannah Maria, 202

- Viele, Hannah Sikkels, 79
 Harmen K. G., 202
 Harmon L., 200, 222, 230
 Harriet (Arriaantje), 80, 124,
 129, 131, 133, 139, 142, 144, 216
 Harriet Augusta, 202
 Harriet Eliza, 256
 Harriet Hopkins, 218
 Harriet Newell, 258
 Harvey, 153
 Hattie, Sr, 87
 Helen Johanna, 258
 Helen K., 246
 Helena (Lena), 50-52, 58, 60, 62,
 66, 67, 99, 111, 112, 127
 Hendrick (Hendrik), 45, 72, 124,
 263
 Hendrickje, 190, 211
 Henry, 151
 Henry Clarence, 237
 Henry Elvin, 87
 Col. Henry Knickerbacker, 220,
 247
 Henry Stephen, 258
 Hephsebeth, 140
 Herman K., 160
 Herman Knickerbacker, 11, 36,
 222, 248, 249
 Hester (Helsche, Hesse), 181,
 184, 191, 192, 195, 198, 209, 214,
 224, 225, 229, 236, 260
 Hiram, 214, 237
 Hugus (Hugo, Hugh), 159, 168-
 172, 174, 175, 190
 Isaac, 139, 141, 159, 172-174
 Isaac Hegeman, 129
 Isaiah, 230
 Israel Cornelius, 138
 J. L., 214
 Jackson, 228
 Jacob, 10, 119, 135, 136, 151, 159,
 160, 171-176, 180, 182, 187, 191,
 192, 196-201, 207, 213, 217, 222,
 224, 225, 226, 229, 230
 Jacob Edward, 146
 Jacob Groesbeck, 212
 Jacob J., 137, 149, 150, 151, 229
 Jacob Ludovicus (Jacob L.), 11,
 191, 212, 213
 Jacob O., 138, 141
 Jacob S., 192, 224, 225, 228
 Jacob Simon, 218, 228
 Jacob Toll, 200
 Jacob Wilbur, Dr., 145
 Jacobus (James), 115, 116, 129,
 132, 134, 135, 143
 Jacomyntje, 5, 10, 13, 34, 37, 39,
 41, 44, 54, 158, 159, 166, 168, 172
- Viele, Jacomyntje Cornelisen, 16:
 James Alexander, 202, 231
 James Boyd, 135, 146, 147
 James L., 86
 James M., 153
 James Maurice, 261
 James Pattison, 229, 236, 260, 261
 Jane, 86, 133, 137, 186, 187, 191,
 229, 231, 263
 Jane Bradshaw, 256
 Jane Eliza, 232, 236, 262
 Jane Elizabeth, 234
 Jane Laville, 218, 241
 Jane Maria, 212
 Jannetje, 45, 91-94, 99, 107, 108,
 111, 112, 114, 115, 125, 127-131,
 159, 168, 170, 183, 186
 Jay, 226, 236
 Jay Bryant, 236
 Jay Jackson Cortey, 257
 Jennima, 152, 259
 Jesse, 192, 217, 218
 Johanna, 87, 111, 113, 124, 126
 Johannes, 50, 52, 58, 60-62, 109,
 110, 115, 125, 130, 169, 170, 173-
 175, 183, 192, 200, 201, 205, 219,
 221
 Johannes J., 187
 Johannis, 63, 64, 176, 177
 John, 75, 76, 79, 82, 95, 132, 134,
 135, 149, 182-184, 192, 196, 200,
 201, 206, 208, 209, 212, 229, 234
 John A., 192, 196, 222, 236
 John C., 138
 John Carpenter, 214, 219, 235,
 236, 260
 John Henry, 236
 John I., 230
 John J., 213, 229, 230, 231, 236
 John Jacob, 11, 213, 233
 John Jay, 11, 231
 Hon. John Ludovicus, 11, 200,
 215, 220, 221, 247
 John Morgan, 258
 John N., 230
 John T., 184, 186
 John Veleye, 132
 John W., 87
 John William, 85
 Johnathan, 82
 Johnson, 81, 87
 Joseph Giles, 149
 Josephine, 87, 258
 Josephine Ludeveca, 238
 Judith Ann, 229, 260
 Julia Boyd, 151
 Julius A., 149
 Kate Wells, 149

Viele, Katharine Ann, 86, 87
 Katherine C., 246
 Kathlyne Knickerbacker, 248
 Kenyon Grisworld, 246
 L. J., 143
 Laetitia, 247
 Lammetje, 173
 Laura Arabella, 86
 Laura Jane, 234
 Laura Roxana, 218
 Leanard, 86
 Lena Rachel, 149
 Leonora, 226
 Lewis, 183, 184, 186, 190, 203,
 205, 207, 208, 209, 212, 234
 Lewis Fort, 227
 Lewis Grant, 202, 231
 Lewis H., 171, 190
 Lewis T., 183, 203
 Liedia (Lydia, Alida), 60, 80
 Lina, 124
 Livy Stearns, 234
 Lodovicus (Lodewikes), 171, 175-
 177, 192, 194, 218
 Lodovic (Lodowis), 192
 Lois Juanita, 231
 Lois Marvin, 246
 Lorenzo Baker, 230, 236, 261
 Louis, 160, 170, 183, 186, 205, 207
 Louis Hugose, 169
 Louisa, 85, 222
 Louisa Caroline, 220, 242
 Louisa Douglass, 214, 237
 Louise Adelaide, 81, 85
 Louise Giles, 149
 Louwis, 10, 157-161, 163, 173, 174
 Lowys (Louwys), 160, 168, 169,
 171
 Lowys P., 181, 182
 Lucian H., 265
 Lucretia, 82
 Lucy Ann, 218, 242
 Ludovicus (Ludovic), 10, 11, 174,
 191-193, 195, 198, 199, 214, 215,
 216, 219, 224, 226, 227, 234, 237,
 238
 Ludovicus Biblicus, Jacobus, 173
 Ludovicus S., 214, 219, 227, 233,
 234
 Lum, Caroline Louise, 225, 257
 Luther Fulton Stephen, 257
 Lydia A., 82
 Lysbeth (Lysbet, Libertje), 43,
 44, 158, 163, 164, 170
 Magdalenah, 226, 227
 Mareitje (Marytje, Marritje,
 Maritie), 60, 61, 64, 65, 73, 158,
 163, 170, 172, 198

Viele, Maria, 20, 31, 35-37, 45, 50, 52,
 57, 59, 62, 68, 69, 73, 76, 82,
 110, 115, 116, 119, 123, 129, 130,
 133, 134, 136, 168-174, 176, 181,
 182, 184, 187, 190-192, 197-199,
 200-204, 207-211, 224, 229, 203
 Maria Aloff, 35
 Maria Ann, 137
 Maria Arentsen, 34, 35
 Maria Eve Elizabeth, 220
 Maria Bryan, 235
 Maria Evelina, 218
 Maria Lavilla, 83
 Margaret, 68, 70, 135, 206, 228,
 263
 Margaret Ann, 213, 222
 Margaret Jane, 258
 Margaret Sophia, 239
 Margaritta (Margrit), 45, 68, 69,
 95
 Margrietje (Margrieta, Margrie-
 tie), 58, 59, 108, 110, 119, 122
 Martha, 86, 200, 229, 259
 Martha Ann, 242
 Martha M., 153
 Mary, 80, 81, 125, 131, 151, 198,
 258
 Mary A., 139, 146
 Mary Adela, 246
 Mary Ann, 263
 Mary Cathalina, 245
 Mary Celinda, 255
 Mary Douglas, 240
 Mary E., 153
 Mary Elizabeth, 230, 261
 Mary Hannah, 238
 Mary J., 152
 Mary Jane, 237
 Mary Rebecca, 141
 Mary Stuart, 246
 Mary Violette, 249
 Mathilda Kathryn, 147
 Mattie Jane, 153
 Maurice A., 11
 Maurice Augustus, 246
 Maurice Carpenter, 260
 Maurice Edward (M. E.), 220
 Maurice, H., 149
 Maurice Robert, 149
 Mehitable (Hetty), 138
 Meindert, 99, 112, 125, 127, 128,
 139, 263
 Melvyn H.
 Michiel, 11, 129, 131, 134
 Michiel Mindert, 11, 131, 132, 143
 Mina Eldeen, 153
 Mindert, 11, 111, 112, 115, 131,
 134

- Viele, Mindert Michel, 11, 143, 152
 Minerd, 114, 264
 Minerd B., 140, 152
 Minerd Robert, 153
 Minerd T., 134, 144
 Minnie E., 231
 Minnie Williams, 259
 Mynard M., 153
 Myndert, 111, 112, 124, 125, 127,
 132, 133
 Myron Asaph, 85
 Myra, 257
 Neeltje, 108, 111, 112, 125, 126,
 131
 Nelly, 124
 Nettie M., 149
 Nicholas (Claas), 80, 94, 107,
 108, 119, 136, 137, 149, 173, 200,
 201, 229, 230, 231
 Oliver, 234
 Oliver G., 152
 Omar J., 153
 Ornaud, 70
 Orville, 80, 263
 P., 171
 Patience, 216, 217, 238
 Peter, 63, 80, 97, 100, 101, 112,
 124, 125, 129, 132, 134, 139, 143,
 168, 169, 173, 181, 190, 210, 211,
 228, 263
 Peter H., 190, 212
 Peter Quackenbush, 212
 Petrus, 48, 51-53, 57-59, 61-63,
 67, 125, 131, 133
 Petrusye, 58
 Phebe Ann, 153
 Philip, 34, 48-53, 60, 61, 67, 71,
 75-77, 80, 81, 86, 106, 118, 135-
 137, 215
 Philip James, 135, 145
 Philip Kesick, 138
 Philippus, 48, 49, 58, 61, 62, 64-
 66, 99
 Philippus (Philip), Jr., 49, 53, 58,
 60
 Philo, 225
 Phoebe, 80, 140
 Phoebe R., 152
 Pieter, 5, 9, 10, 13, 26, 93, 99-101,
 111, 115, 124, 129, 154-157, 159,
 169, 170, 174, 181, 187
 Pieter Cornelisen, 10, 92, 104,
 154-158, 160, 253
 Pieterrella, 128, 158, 165
 Pieternelle, 163, 164, 166
 Platt Bryan, 235
 Platt Carpenter, 214, 234
 Viele, Rachel (Ragel), 59, 68, 69, 100,
 113, 114, 116, 117, 133, 135, 136,
 137, 141, 142, 151, 205
 Rachel (Rochelle), 129, 131
 Ransom Dwyer, 87
 Rebecca, 75, 112, 119, 125, 128,
 135, 137, 170, 185
 Rhoda, 80
 Richard B., 139, 152
 Robert, 153
 Robert B., 149
 Robert Jamison, 154
 Rosella, 153
 Rosetta, 146
 Rufus B., 229
 Rufus King, 220, 244
 Saartje, 124
 Sally, 80, 263
 Samuel, 77
 Samuel Douglass, 216
 Samuel H., 77, 84
 Samuel T., 137
 Sara, 23, 43, 44, 45, 47, 56, 58,
 74, 78, 129, 132, 133, 169, 171,
 174, 181, 182, 187, 189, 199, 200,
 224, 225, 231
 Sara Eliza, 224
 Sara Fonda, 137
 Sara Maria, 135, 258
 Sarah, 43, 87, 138, 176, 177, 224
 Sarah Cathalina, 220, 244
 Sarah E., 152
 Sarah Eliza, 256
 Sarah Jane, 79, 146
 Sarah Toll, 227
 Seneca A., 82
 Sering Wade Edwards, 258
 Seth, 82
 Sheldon A., 65, 76, 77, 83, 87, 206
 Sheldon K., 247
 Sheldon Thompson, 247
 Sidney, 82, 83
 Simean, 115, 117, 129
 Simon, 130, 131, 140, 191, 214,
 226, 236
 Simon L., 214
 Simon Toll, 198, 214, 225
 Stephanus, 159, 163, 170, 171,
 174, 183, 192, 194, 198, 199, 205
 Stephen, 143, 158, 175, 192, 198,
 199, 205, 218, 219, 224, 225,
 226, 234, 258, 259, 263
 Stephen D., 142, 242
 Stephen Henry, 228
 Hon. Stephen L., 219
 Stephen Lorenzo, 261
 Stephen Ostrander, 212
 Stephen S., 257

- Viele, Stephen Theodore, 258, 259
 Susan, 80, 86, 140
 Susan Jeanette, 141
 Susanna, 34, 43, 45, 53, 110, 123
 Susje, 99
 Suster, 35, 92, 94, 99, 102, 104,
 110
 Sybrant (Cyprian), 103, 183
 Sylvester Dennison, 79, 85
 Syntje, 138
 Tenetta, 135
 Teresa, 249
 Teunis (Thunis, Theunis), 157,
 158, 159, 169, 170, 172, 174,
 182, 183, 184, 186, 203-5, 206,
 207, 208
 Teunis J., 207
 Thomas Jefferson, 146
 Timonthy H., 202
 Tjerk (Cherk), 60, 70, 71, 72,
 74, 79
 Truman A., 81
 Tunis Van B., 151
 Volkert (Folkert), 6, 7, 12, 30,
 76, 93
 Walter (Wouter), 205, 263
 Walter Stephen, 261
 Walter Stuart, 241
 Willem, 74
 Willemtje, 34, 37, 39, 41
 William, 60, 70, 76, 77, 132, 198,
 207, 228, 229
 William Bradshaw, 222, 254
 William Douglass, 216, 238, 239
 William J., 141
 William M., 141, 229
 William Schermerhorn, 135
 William Toll, 198
 William Y., 152
 Wynant, 76, 81
 Wyntie (Winetie), 75, 79
 Zacheus, 140
 Zeruah, 226
 Zua Amelia, 153
- Viele-Griffin, Edmée, 249
 Francis, 11, 249, 250
 Françoise, 249
 Marie Antoinette, 249
 Odette, 249
- Vielen, Vielle, Viely, Vielee, Vyle,
 Vile, Villen, Vilen, Velye Vely,
 Velic, Velen, Van Vielen (see
 Viele)
- Vieles, Viels, 5, 6, 7, 10, 11, 12, 15,
 16, 18, 91, 94, 108, 110, 226,
 241, 252
- Villeroy, Pierre, 232
- Vischer, Barent, 209
 Vischer, Sara, 209
 Visscher, Arriaantje, 53
 Visscher, Herman Bastiaanse, 53
 Vosburg, Abraham (Fosburg), 62,
 64, 73
 Ann Eliza, 73
 Elisbet, 73
 Isaac, 73
- Vroom, Cornelis Pieterse, 98
 Vrooman, Adam, 96
 Engelkje, 107
 Eva, 96
 Geertruy, 35
 Hendrick, 38, 120
 Jacob Meese, 10, 155, 157
 Jan Hendrickse, 107
 Jannetje, 120
 Mathys Pieterse, 34, 35
 Pieter Meese, 35
- Vynhout, Arent, 158, 163, 165
 Cornelis, 156, 158, 160, 163, 165
 Geertje, 163
 Jacomyntje, 163
 Neeltje, 163
 Petrus, 163
- Wadsworth, William, 225
 Wait, Lydia Amanda, 236
 Sidney, 236
 Walden, Anna, 263
 Waldron, Charity, 210
 Cornelius, 226, 228, 258
 Geertje, 210
 Janc, 228
 Jemina, 226, 258, 259
 Mary, 185
 Sarah, 228
- Wallace, Elizabeth, 216
 Walrandt, Du Mond, 11, 179, 180, 255
 Wanshaar, Jacomyntje, 44
 Ward, Capt. James, 210
 Warmoet, Pieter, 106
 William, 106
- Washburn, Judge George, 235
 Isaac, 235
 Phoebe Bryan, 235
- Waterman, Mary, 140
 Weaver, John, 85
 Webster, Egbert, 84
 Weir, Lieut. Sam, 205
 Weitzel, Maj.-Gen., 255
 Welch, Elisha, 81
 Rebecca, 76, 81
- Wells, David, 82
 Jane, 136, 149
 Maria, 166
- Weltz, —, 146

- Wemp, John, 105
 Wemple, Abraham, Col., 119
 Annetje, 208
 John, 209
 Wendel, Anna, 65
 Ariaantje, 6, 53, 93
 Diwer, 110
 Elsie, 53
 Evert, 6, 53, 54, 110
 Gerretie, 53
 Hieronymous, 53, 54
 Johannes, 34, 53, 54
 Philip, 53
 Wendell, Susanna, 164
 Werner, Susanna, 228
 Wessels, 28,
 Wesselsen, Dirck, 25
 Westervelt, Anna, 132
 Jacobus, 132
 Westcott, Bessy, 225
 Lucy Ann, 225
 Manoah, 225
 Sara, 225
 Stephen, 225
 Zeruah, 225
 Wharton, Mary Ashhurst, 248
 Dr. Francis, 248
 Wheeler, Parmela, 139
 Whipple, Johnathan Eustace, 220
 Wibou, Jannetje, 161, 162
 Wilbur, Betsy, 135, 145
 Wilcox, Jane F., 202, 231
 Mary Maud, 139
 Wilen (see Viele)
 Wilhelm, Christiana, 150
 Willemse, Aert, 9, 13
 Williams, Cornelia K., 229, 259
 David, 259
 Jannetje, 183, 205
 Col. John, 192
 Mary Elizabeth, 259
 Robert, 205
 William, 259
 Winckler, Geertruyda, 56
 Herman, 56
 Wingaard, Zuzanna, 53
 Winne, Benjamin, 38
 Catharine (Catrina), 188, 199
 Winne, Dr. Charles, 220, 242, 244
 Dr. Charles K., 243
 Col. Charles Knickerbacker, 221,
 243
 Cornelis, 83
 Daniel, 168, 189, 199, 223, 254
 Daniel F., 199
 Dirckje Van Nes, 168, 222
 Douve, 189
 Elizabeth, 186, 199, 201, 220, 221,
 223, 227
 Franz (Frans), 171, 188, 189, 199
 Gerrit, 174, 192, 199, 200
 Hugo, 188
 Jacob Viele, 188
 Jellis, 241
 Killian, 188
 Levinus, 34, 37, 38
 Louise Caroline Viele, 221
 Maria, 37, 188
 Mary, 83
 Pieter, 37, 119, 188, 223, 224, 254
 Rachel, 119, 188
 Rebecca, 188, 209
 Sara, 37
 Stephanus, 189
 William, 222
 Winnen, Francois, 37
 Winters, Margaret, 241
 Woggelum, Adriaan, 101
 Woglam, Woggelum (see Van Wog-
 gelum)
 Wolcott, Henry, 254
 Wolven, Annetje, 67
 Woodruff, Elizabeth, 258
 Woods, —, 87
 Woodworth, Elizabeth, 183, 206
 William, 206
 Wool, Mary, 222
 Wygant, Charlotte, 151
 John Calvin, 152
 Wynkoop, D., Jr., 53
 Yates, Jacob, 176
 Maria, 187
 Young, Marietta, 152
 Youngs, William, 57
 Younkens, Jan Janse, 155